

**NDODA IWEEWE
SSN1**



**BY TARI
WEKWA BAKASA**



Edit with WPS Office

Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

+27736348651

Pdf by VaDeny..

Ndoda iwe iwe

Chapter 1

Happiness is a choice choose to be happy always



Edit with WPS Office

Samara

Come on Choker lets go for a walk.
Ndakadaro zvangu ndichi topfeka
sun hat yangu.

Sezvo kunze kwaipisa zvako
nekutora lash and put in my puppy,s
nake and go for a walk.

Kumain road ndaitofamba zvangu
pore pore .



Ndichito nakidzwa nekuhukura
kwaiita ka dog kangu pakapfuura
mota.

Ndiri buzzy zvangu kutofamba
zvangu hameno kuti Choker the
puppy akabvisa sei lash muhuro ago
mhanya muroad .

Apa kwaiuya mota maiweeee . Ndaka
mhanya kani kuti ndibatsire dog
yangu.

Koimbwa ya land Lord wangu kaa
yandanga nda high jacker like mine .



Nayo yaindidawo aaa ndini ndadii
zvangu. Imi makandi tarisa
ndoiwanepi mari yeku tenga ka puppy
kakanaka kudaro.

Yuwi bride racho rodhura saka
ndaitofamba zvangu muroad
ndichiya classic woman nembwa
yevaridzi.

Ndakamha manya kani zvekuti mota
yacho yaiwuya yasviko mira muma
kumbo angu apa ndanga ndabata
Choker ndichi mudhonza muswe.



I just notice kuti mumota imomo
maive ne 2 guys .

Kana kumbo tarisa kumeso kwavo
handina ini .

Kondaive nebasa nembwa ya
landlord .

Ndango nyamura imbwa yangu
nekunhonga ka sun hat kangu kanga
kadonha .

Nekuti Im sorry thank you nekutakura
ka puppy ka land lord mumaoko and
go the back home .

Ndisati ndatsikwa or kutsikisa imbwa
yevaridzi ndichida kuita classic
woman .

Konzvimbo yatino gara inonetsa
kuwana dzimba kaaa dzekugara .

Ndakasvika zvangu kumba
ndichingoona vision yemuroad kuti
nhasi zvangu ndanga ndatsikisa
imbwa ya land lord .



By the way my Landlord is a white a person . Anonzi Pemu.

Oh she likes me a lot kaa ndichazo kuudzai kuti why..

Ndakabva ndakuendesa ka dog ka Mrs Pemu. Ndopa ndakaona a white Ranger car ndikatoti mybe vakuenda kunext plot.

Ndobva ndato vhara gate and continue with ndakatakura choker .



Ndakudzoka ndakaona mota iya
yakamira pa gate .

Yoo one thing Im very good at is
minding for my business . I dnt poke
my nose in people,s business .

Ndakutopfuura ndiri serious ndopa
kabuda a guy mumota muya .

Akati hello Miss can I talk to u .
Ndikati kabanga varasika road rega
tinzwé kuti varikuda help.

Ndakabva ndaenda pamota paya
phone yangu ndobva yarira .

Ndakabva ndakutaura neshona
zvangu. Ndapedza zvikanzi ne thay
guy haaa uri mwana wekumusha
ndatoti pamwe uri mu sasko.

Ko kuvhaira hanzi kudii . Ndakato
shaya kuti ko brethren ava vanoti
ndovhaira ndadii handi tovazive .

Zvikanzi watiza neka puppy kako ku



road uko saka zvango tiitita fun kuti
munhu mutema anoda imbwa soo.
Tabva tati rega titevere .

Ndakanyara ndikangoti aaa hoo.
Zvikanzi saka unoita nezvei kuno
ndikati zvekufamba ne puppy ya
madam boss nekufudza mombe
dzavo nehwai nembudzi .

Ndaitotaura ndiri serious ndobva
vatanga kuseka .

Ndikati asi basa rangu rino sekesa .



Zvikanzi iwewe ndiwe uno sekesa .
Kubva patakuona nembwa yako
tasara tichiseka .

Umbori munhu akaita seiko iwewe.
Ndikati akaita sooo kaaa sezvamuri
kuona .

Aaa guys tozoonana inini regai
ndiende kuno vharira mombe ndiri pa
basa .

Ndakabva ndatanga kufamba



ndichienda ku room yangu.

My name is Jayden and my brother
anonzi Jayson we are twins .

Ndikati ok twins bye .zvikanzi iwe
unonzani ndikati Samara .

Oh mungatoshaya kuti nyaya yacho
yatangira kupi . Im Samara Boka
32yrs old bt ndoita hangu kunge ka
20yr old . Ndine kabody kadiki kaaa.
Vaye vamuti ma slander yaaa ka
black beauty ndikasati beauty
mozofunga kuti ndakadaro daro kaaa



.

Handizi kuzvi fonera kaaa huyai
mundione mugutsikane.

Ndiri munhu uya anoita everything
fast I mean Im nt a slow person even
the way I walk i fast the way I do basa
fast . Ndozva nditongori ndogara
ndega zvangu.

Ndoshanda zvangu pa Country lodge
as a receptionist .



Its a very busy one ehe .

Kuno uya white people kazhinji hako
bt hapaitwe zvapo zve racism ..

Yaaa vanhu vese vanongoitirwa fun
neni . Handizive kuti for the why .

Jayden and Jayson vaitoda kundiita
cartoon yavo . Nhai ini nditori
mudhinihiwe mu dnt guy uya uya .

Yaaa ndo type yangu . Handina kana
mukomana I was once in a
relationship ndapinda ndiri loyal

ndikazobuda ndakuroya mufunge .

Sure kune vamwe vanhu vano kika
makomborero kuramba ini Samara
Boka .

The guy was over seas hanzi heeeee
ndoda mukadzi akadzidza ini heeee
anondi batsira kubhadhara ma bills .

Heee iwe u are sastfied nebas a rako
iroro repa reception heee staus quo.

Inini ayikaka aka kana usina



kudzidza hauwane ravhu (love)
yevakadzidza .

Heee u are comfatable nebasa rako
iroro .

Heee kuuya Over seas here usina
kupedza chikoro zvino netsa .

What what imi kana ndimiwo. Kana
uchida kumakana neni shora basa
rangu kana zvandinoita yoweeeeee we
will be big big perpendicular enemies .



Ndakabva ndango muti iwe kaaa
basa rangu rauno shora iri wakato
ndichiva naro woda kuunzwa

Ka over seas life style mentality kako
mu life mangu kure uko.

Hayiwa I want to be myself nxaa .

Yakabva yazoita relationshit
ndadhinihiwa . Nxaa ndokupera
kwazvo.

Saka kubva ipapo ndaida space



yangu . Kana zvema relashionship
ndakamboita horodho on .

Im not everyone,s cup of coffee Im
cool with it

Ndoda iwee handei naro our second
book

.

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 2



Edit with WPS Office

Confidence is silent insecurity are
loud

Jayden

Pamusoroi my name is Jayden . Im a pilot by profession zvangu .But Im a very simple person kumhuri kwedu kwandobva we are so rich .

My father is A black American and my mother is a zimbabwean.

The meet when my father opened



another branch re company yavo
Damco in Zimbabwe some yrs ago.

Company yavo inoita zve shipping.

So they got married tikazvarwa in
Zimbabwe me Jayson and our sister
Jadah .

Toita kunge ma triplets bt kunotanga
Jayson kwouya ini kopedzi sira jadah.

Saka pakatanga kutorerwa vanhu
minda kuma year 2000 uku .

Baba vangu Dave Baines vakabva vati kuna mai vangu Veronic lets go back to my Country America .

Saka we went back to America tikano gara for almost 19yrs. Zvedu I did my school ndika zoita pilot.

Zvangu Jayson akango pedza chikoro nekutanga kushanda ku Damco Campany yamudhara wedu .

So vaka opener another branch in S A . Ndokwaaigara for now . Jayden Im 35yrs old and single.



Girls rinondidira mari saka for nw
ndakamboita hold for relationships .

I want munhu anondida for love nt
money kaaa.

Im a very handsome humble guy
zvangu. Mixed bridee American and
Zimbabwean .

Sometimes girls through themselves
at me bt vanhu vano zvirasira
kwandiri handidi .

It actually turn me off.

Jayson ndiye ane kababy kake kamu
American zvake .

Asi hakadi zvekuuya ku Africa so he
fly every month ku America.

Inini Im based in America
ndoshandira sky airline. Apa ndaitove
zvangu pa leave. Then I decide to join
my brother in S A .

Jadah ayishandira rimwe branch re



Damco in Canada she had visited Jayson and me in S A jadah is our baby sister she is 28yrs old Jayson is 36yrs old ini na jayson mai vangu vakaita gore mwana gore mwana saka we are twins kaaa.

So this day taibva zvedu ku lanseria airport kunokwidza Jadah ayida kuenda ku Capetown for vacation.

So Jayson was showing me the areas around lanseria airport.

Maplots evarungu .

Kwakazara ma lodge hotels game parks u name it .

Ndopata this lady ayifamba neka puppy kake akapfeka sun hat neka bum shot .

Ndakatoti kuna jayson that lady seems to enjoy walking with her puppy .

Akatoseka achiti yaaa she looks fun . Takamuona tichienda on our way back takamuona futi ka puppy kake kabva kabva pa tambo yaaive nayo



kachi mhanyira kuroad backing to to
the cars .

Amusikana uya akamhanya
ndokusviko donha achidonza ka
puppy muswe zvekuti akapotsa
atsikwa na Jayson .

Akazoita kubopa ma break . Ndakato
shaya kuti munhu anoda kutsikirwa
imbwa sure .

Akangoti thanks nekutakura ka puppy
kake nekuenda apa kanga
kakatakurwa semunhu.



Hanzi iwe Choky or Choker here
hameno ndainzwira kure .

Hanzi watokura soo behave like a big
dog kwete kungo mhanya muroad
zvisina direction unotsikwa .

Taka seka zvedu na jayson kuti hezvo
kamushona .

Kokuzoda imbwa kunge murungu
apa she was a fun person. Takatanga
kumutevera zvedu nemota tichiseka

zvaiitwa zvacho achizvitora ma
videos nekambwa kaya kachinzi run
to mama I think she didnt see kuti
tamutevera .

Akasviko pinda pane kamwe kamba
soo. Ndovba tamira pasina ma
minutes akabuda akaenda kumain
gate neka puppy kaya azodzoka
asina .

Kamba kacho katakaona achipinda
hmmnsandi kushata panze ikoko.

Handis kutsvinya paiita kunge paka



bombwa zvapo pamba ipapo .

Apa akato pfuura mota yedu ari
serious kuratidza kuti she doesnt
care about the car in front .

Ndipo ndakzobuda kuti nditaure naye .

Ndikamuti uri mwana wekumusha
iwe .

Ayito sekesa kani hanzi ndoita basa
rekufudza mombe ne hwai nembudzi
nekufamba



Nepuppy yamadam boss .

Andakaseka zvangu ndikati uri
munhu akaita sei zvikanzi akadai
soooo sezvamuri kuona regai
ndinovharira mombe ndiri pabasa.

Apa she looked young zvekuma
24yrs 25yrs ikoko.

Ka black beauty zvako ka slender.

One thing I notice anga ari mu dont
guy zvake musikana wacho .



Ndokazo muudza zita ranngu and my
bro hanzi ndonzi Samara bye .

Akabva atofamba achienda
kunopinda pamba pekushata paya
kunge paka bombwa .

Ndakasara ndakamira hangu .

Ndikati kuna Jayson tenesa mota
uwuye .

Whithin some seconds akanga



akutoridza radio ari mukamba kaya .

Hameno kuti zvivindi zvangu
zvakabvepi ndaknonoka pa door paya
ndobva abuda .

Hanzi you again makudei manje
ndaka mira padoor I looked inside the
room yooo it was beatiful ndaitoti
hayiwa chimba chakashata ichi .

Ndikati ndokumbirawo mvura
yekumwa akabva atora chigubhu
mufridge .



Ndikati regai ndipinde nyangwe
ndisina kunzi come in maitove ne a
big bed nicely spread a sofa rogar
vanhu 2 ka tv and a big radio tunhu
twake we quality thd room was big .

Ndobva ndagara pasofa .she just give
that look yekuti manzi nani pindai
ndikati hameno ikoko.

Jayson akbva apindawo akagara pa
sofa hanzi bikai tane nzara .

Mwana wevanhu akngotita risa .

Zvikanzi na Jayson kasikai vayenzi vanofa nenzara .

Ndobva atora poto ndokuvhura ka drawer ndoku buritsa beans ndobva dzaiswa mudish nekudzisarudza ndobva dzaiswa pa stove .

Akabva agara pabed yake handi tanga tagara pa sofa rake .

Ndikati ende munonyima mungabva magadza beans suwa tinotofa kaa



nenzarA.

Zvikanzi ndodziripo nyama yadhura
regai ndino kubatirai hwiza . Panze
apo hadzinonoke kuibva .

Aaa ndakaita kuoma nekuseka sure
hwiza .

Ndobva abuda zvake panze akadzoka
atemha ma vege mugarden .

She cooked ma vege aya nekasadza
takadya zvainaka kunge nyama



nesadza .

Zvikanzi beans ndedzd manheru.

Musi uyu takaita zvinhu zvati sati
tamboita muhupenyu imi .

But Samara ayinakidza kani .

Takazo woneka tikati kana beans
dzaibva mozoti phonera zvikanzi
handina phone .

Ndkamukandira phone yangu. Akaita



ayiwa torai phone yenu.

Ndakaikanda pasofa ndikati kana
usingaide zvemachokwadi ipwanye
ndaktarisa akatora phone iya
ndokuiswa muhomwebma jayson .

Jayson akaseka zvikanzi aaa
mandibata ndiri murume wemunhu .

Akati chiendai monopa wife wenu
phone iyi .

Jayson akakanda phone iya pa bed



ndobva tabuda akazotevera kumot
nephone iya tikabva tavrha ma
window ndokurova pasi tichi musiya
akabata phone iya

The fun Samara takasvika kumba
tichingoseka na Jayson kuti aaaa
that fun girl .

Kuzoisa beans pa stove kaye
kamudhiniwe chaiko .

Takasvika nekurara zvedu handi
tanga taguta sadza nema vege a.
Samara the fun girl .



Ndika musiira bango rangu re phone zvangu . Ndaiti ndikango mufunga achimhanyira ka puppy ndoseka zvangu ndega .

Someday everything will make perfect sense . So for now I laugh at the confusion smile through the memories . Everything happens for a reason .

Tari loves you Handei naro Ndoda iwewe. Achadiiko ne phone yaasiirwa . Why Jayden asiya phone yake nhai ?

[8/24, 21:34] VaDeny: [05/09, 20:46]
Tari Wekwa BAKASA: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwe iwe

Chapter 1

Happiness is a choice choose to be happy always

Samara



Edit with WPS Office

Come on Choker lets go for a walk.
Ndakadaro zvangu ndichi topfeka
sun hat yangu.

Sezvo kunze kwaipisa zvako
nekutora lash and put in my puppy,s
nake and go for a walk.

Kumain road ndaitofamba zvangu
pore pore .

Ndichito nakidzwa nekuhukura
kwaiita ka dog kangu pakapfuura

mota.

Ndiri buzzy zvangu kutofamba
zvangu hameno kuti Choker the
puppy akabvisa sei lash muhuro ago
mhanya muroad .

Apa kwaiuya mota maiweeee . Ndaka
mhanya kani kuti ndibatsire dog
yangu.

Koimbwa ya land Lord wangu kaa
yandanga nda high jacker like mine .



Nayo yaindidawo aaa ndini ndadii
zvangu. Imi makandi tarisa
ndoiwanepi mari yeku tenga ka puppy
kakanaka kudaro.

Yuwi bride racho rodhura saka
ndaitofamba zvangu muroad
ndichiya classic woman nembwa
yevaridzi.

Ndakamha manya kani zvekuti mota
yacho yaiwuya yasviko mira muma
kumbo angu apa ndanga ndabata
Choker ndichi mudhonza muswe.



I just notice kuti mumota imomo
maive ne 2 guys .

Kana kumbo tarisa kumeso kwavo
handina ini .

Kondaive nebasa nembwa ya
landlord .

Ndango nyamura imbwa yangu
nekunhonga ka sun hat kangu kanga
kadonha .

Nekuti Im sorry thank you nekutakura

ka puppy ka land lord mumaoko and
go the back home .

Ndisati ndatsikwa or kutsikisa imbwa
yevaridzi ndichida kuita classic
woman .

Konzvimbo yatino gara inonetsa
kuwana dzimba kaaa dzekugara .

Ndakasvika zvangu kumba
ndichingoona vision yemuroad kuti
nhasi zvangu ndanga ndatsikisa
imbwa ya land lord .

By the way my Landlord is a white a person . Anonzi Pemu.

Oh she likes me a lot kaa ndichazo kuudzai kuti why..

Ndakabva ndakuendesa ka dog ka Mrs Pemu. Ndopa ndakaona a white Ranger car ndikatoti mybe vakuenda kunext plot.

Ndobva ndato vhara gate and continue with ndakatakura choker .



Ndakudzoka ndakaona mota iya
yakamira pa gate .

Yoo one thing Im very good at is
minding for my business . I dnt poke
my nose in people,s business .

Ndakutopfuura ndiri serious ndopa
kabuda a guy mumota muya .

Akati hello Miss can I talk to u .
Ndikati kabanga varasika road rega
tinzwé kuti varikuda help.

Ndakabva ndaenda pamota paya
phone yangu ndobva yarira .

Ndakabva ndakutaura neshona
zvangu. Ndapedza zvikanzi ne thay
guy haaa uri mwana wekumusha
ndatoti pamwe uri mu sasko.

Ko kuvhaira hanzi kudii . Ndakato
shaya kuti ko brethren ava vanoti
ndovhaira ndadii handi tovazive .

Zvikanzi watiza neka puppy kako ku



road uko saka zvango tiitita fun kuti
munhu mutema anoda imbwa soo.
Tabva tati rega titevere .

Ndakanyara ndikangoti aaa hoo.
Zvikanzi saka unoita nezvei kuno
ndikati zvekufamba ne puppy ya
madam boss nekufudza mombe
dzavo nehwai nembudzi .

Ndaitotaura ndiri serious ndobva
vatanga kuseka .

Ndikati asi basa rangu rino sekesa .



Zvikanzi iwewe ndiwe uno sekesa .
Kubva patakuona nembwa yako
tasara tichiseka .

Umbori munhu akaita seiko iwewe.
Ndikati akaita sooo kaaa sezvamuri
kuona .

Aaa guys tozoonana inini regai
ndiende kuno vharira mombe ndiri pa
basa .

Ndakabva ndatanga kufamba



ndichienda ku room yangu.

My name is Jayden and my brother
anonzi Jayson we are twins .

Ndikati ok twins bye .zvikanzi iwe
unonzani ndikati Samara .

Oh mungatoshaya kuti nyaya yacho
yatangira kupi . Im Samara Boka
32yrs old bt ndoita hangu kunge ka
20yr old . Ndine kabody kadiki kaaa.
Vaye vamuti ma slander yaaa ka
black beauty ndikasati beauty
mozofunga kuti ndakadaro daro kaaa



.

Handizi kuzvi fonera kaaa huyai
mundione mugutsikane.

Ndiri munhu uya anoita everything
fast I mean Im nt a slow person even
the way I walk i fast the way I do basa
fast . Ndozva nditongori ndogara
ndega zvangu.

Ndoshanda zvangu pa Country lodge
as a receptionist .



Its a very busy one ehe .

Kuno uya white people kazhinji hako
bt hapaitwe zvapo zve racism ..

Yaaa vanhu vese vanongoitirwa fun
neni . Handizive kuti for the why .

Jayden and Jayson vaitoda kundiita
cartoon yavo . Nhai ini nditori
mudhinihiwe mu dnt guy uya uya .

Yaaa ndo type yangu . Handina kana
mukomana I was once in a
relationship ndapinda ndiri loyal

ndikazobuda ndakuroya mufunge .

Sure kune vamwe vanhu vano kika
makomborero kuramba ini Samara
Boka .

The guy was over seas hanzi heeeee
ndoda mukadzi akadzidza ini heeee
anondi batsira kubhadhara ma bills .

Heee iwe u are sastfied nebas a rako
iroro repa reception heee staus quo.

Inini ayikaka aka kana usina



kudzidza hauwane ravhu (love)
yevakadzidza .

Heee u are comfatable nebasa rako
iroro .

Heee kuuya Over seas here usina
kupedza chikoro zvino netsa .

What what imi kana ndimiwo. Kana
uchida kumakana neni shora basa
rangu kana zvandinoita yoweeeeee we
will be big big perpendicular enemies .



Ndakabva ndango muti iwe kaaa
basa rangu rauno shora iri wakato
ndichiva naro woda kuunzwa

Ka over seas life style mentality kako
mu life mangu kure uko.

Hayiwa I want to be myself nxaa .

Yakabva yazoita relationshit
ndadhinihiwa . Nxaa ndokupera
kwazvo.

Saka kubva ipapo ndaida space



yangu . Kana zvema relashionship
ndakamboita horodho on .

Im not everyone,s cup of coffee Im
cool with it

Ndoda iwee handei naro our second
book

.Tari wekwa Bakasa

27736348651

Ndoda iwewe



Chapter 3

Happiness is easy when you let go of things that dont matter!

Samara



Edit with WPS Office

Yooo kune vamwe vanhu vanopedza
simba hautsamwe kana unongo
tarisa sezita

remumwe musikana soo wandoziva .

Ndakaona hangu matarisiro ayiita
Jayden na Jayson pamba pandogara
outside its nt even

that beautiful .

Unototi maiweee mwana ari kutamba
nhamo uyu mu joni. They are nt the



first once to do

that even the uber guys vando haya
ndichibva ku grosary vano zviita but If
I open my

door .

Ndoona kushamisika kwevanhu. How
beatiful my room is inside .

Ininika ndiri munhu anoda zvekuita
classic woman kaaa . Ehe classic
yangu ndoita



neizvozvo zvandi nazvo .

Ndini ndadii zvangu ndinga toda
kurarama kunge muranda wehupenyu
zvangu.

Yoweee life is too short imi . Inini
ndini type yevanhу vaya vano
gutsikana nezva vanazvo .

Eheeee handito mbogaya . Ndozva
ndakarambirwa kaa izvozvo ne x
yangu .



Hanzi status quo what , what .
Ndingade kurarama life ya Beyonce
ini ndiri Samara

hazvibude kaaa nhai. It wont work .

Yowe back to my story ndoziva kuti
you want to know kuti what
happened ne phone ya

Jayden ne beans dzangu dzandai
bika.

Ndino kuzivai munoda nyaya kaa imi .

Ndakazo ngosara ndaka mira
ndakabata phone vanhu vaenda .

Ndikati ohoo i phone ndoidii zvangu
yoweee nemukuriro wayakaita
titeverwe zvangu
nematsotsi .

Ndaka ngosvika ndikaiisa mu drawer .
Yanga yakuto dzima futi . Ini
ndoshandisa



samsung .

Handina charger yephone iyoyo inoto
rema futi .

Beans dzangu dzakaibva ndikadya .
Handina kana kumboita pressure
nevasiya nhare

mbozha yavo.

Handiti you know kuti I mind my
business well well yaa



That phone was nt my business.
Yairira kana kudaira handina unodaira
phone isiri yako

wozoona kuti wafonerwa
nezvikwambo ayibo.

Yakasvika pakudzima nekungorira .
Ndakatogara week rese iri mu drawer

.

Saturday ndichitobva zvangu kubasa



cause handi swere kubasa Saturday .

Pamberi pangu pakango mira a black car . Yakanaka zita rayo handiri zive ini . Imimi ingo

zivai kuti it was a nice car.

Ndakatorova serious yemango mbishi nekuti mota yacho yakamira pamberi pangu zviri

rude.



Ndanga ndato dinihiwa mhani
handina hangu mota asi zvevanhu
vanoti kana vane mota

voita kunge hameno ameno . Nxaaa

Ndakabva ndakuto fambisa zvangu.
Ndaka .

Ndinzwe maiweeee Murandakadzi
atsamwa shaaa hona akuita kunge
arumwa nemajuru

munzeve.



... .

Ndopanda kazooma kuti ndi Jayden
na Jayson .

Ndikangoti you again maita
zvakanaka mauya ndaito shaya kuti
ndokupai sei phone yenu

inenge ichingo rira ichindi nyangadza .

Zvikanzi na Jayson pindai mumota
tiende ndikati ndikuita ma excise



Edit with WPS Office

ndotevera netsoka

endai .

Jayden anga akandi tarisa nepa view
mirror ari mumota .

Zvikanzi makadiiko ndikati takadai
kana makadiiwo.

Zvikanzi ko beans hadzisati dzaibva
here ndaifona kuti ndiuye kuzodya
musinga daire



phone.

Chikwira mumota tino kusiya kumba kwako . Ukaita nharo tino kujima nehu slender

hwako ihwohwo.

AAA imi ndanga ndarohwa nezuva mhani imi. Ndaito nyepera kuramba kukwira mota car.

Neche mumoyo ndaingoti mandi bvira nepiko transport.



Ndakazo kwira zvangu ndobva
ndagara kumashure ivo vakagars
kumberi .

Jayson akabva ati ko where is the
puppy ndikati iri kumba.

Zvikanzi chitiudza kuti why wanga
usinga daire phone isu takasiya tichiti
ndeyako.



Ndikati kusato gona kudaira phone
yacho hamuna kunge mandi dzidzisa .
Plus ndaitya

kudaira nekuti phone yeku pihwa by
ginya vanhu votiza unodaro
wakufonerwa nezvivanda

kaa a.

Ukabenda muromo . Vese vakabva
vaseka zvikanzi nhasi . Toenda newe
kumba kwedu



tono kubikira handi iwe wakambo
tibikira .

Ndikati yoo zvekuenda kumba
kwema strangers bodo .

Ko mukandi bata chibharo kana kundi
chekeresa .

Vese vakaseka vakandi tarisa .

Tinga kubate iwe nemu mhanyiro
wawaita ka puppy kako kakutsikwa.



We got home I dnt even know why I
was entertaining these jay guys .

Vanhu vandisi ngato mbozive nhai .
Asi moti harisi dzungu iroro .

I took the phone and gave it to
Jayden . Akabva anditi asi mwana
iwe unoshura ndoidiii

phone yakadzimwa . Ndikati hapana
kaaa charger .

Zvikanzi handei totenga charger.



Ndikati ini phone yangu ine charger .
Endai moga oyi

phone yenu handiide .

Zvikanzi hauna kuti hauna phone that
day randakati kana beans dzaibva
wozo ndifonera .

Ndakbva ndasvava kunge muboora .
Zvikanzi got you.

Ndika on a serious nt chitorai phone
yenu ini handiide.



Zvikanzi kana usingaide
zvemachokwadi rovera pasi .

Ndakango pererwa zvangu. Saka
handei totenga charger kaaa nhai
Samara.

Ndikati endai mega ini handidi . You
guys I dnt know u torai phone yenu
murove pasi .



Jayson akatora phone iya ndobva
anhonga chimuti ndobva arova pasi .

Zvikanzi chipfeka zveku bhazi tino
tenga charger .

Nekukubikira ndikati handina hembe
dzeku bhazi ini. Zvikanzi saka handei .

Isu vamwe hatinyime plus we like
visitors

Handi varovese pasi



Ndakabva ndapusa ndikabva
ndanyarara zvangu .

Zvikanzi na Jayden wakugaya horror
kaa manje hatibve pano tisina iwewe.

Ticha torara pano kana usiri kuda
kuenda .

Ndakati imi vanhu imi handi kuzivei .
Zvikanzi une sure yekuti jayson and
jayden you dnt

know them .



Muyimbi uya akaimba akati
waunodya naye mundiro imwe chete
ano kuramba .

Vakabva vato gara pa door
takazoenda kuno tengateng charger .
Zvikanzi handei kumba tono
bikira Sama uyu.

Ndairamba ini vakazoenda neni ku
spar tikanodya ndobva vadzoka neni
kumba kwangu.

Zvikanzi phone ndeyako kana
usingaide pwanya kana kurovera
kumadziro.

Tichafona ukasa daira touya kuzorara
pano.

Boys raka zoenda ndikasarA nophone
iya . By ginya .

Ndaito shaya kuti vanhu ava . Vano
dei chaizvo . Ndikati hameno ndezve
kwavo ikoko

chero vandipa lift ndichibva kubasa .

Nekundidyisa nice food zvimwe
zvese handi nei nazvo kumba kwavo
handiende .

Kondika urayiwa zvangu .. phone
yakabva yarira ndika daira iyo i phone
iyoyo.

Zvikanzi tafamba bhoo takumba
kwedu .kwamatya kubatwa chibharo .



Jayden akabva ati tomorrow Im going back to wrk . Leave rangu rakapera .

Ndikati mhaaaaa matiii . Aaa ko ndinei nazvo ini zvikanz.....

If it makes you happy no one elses opinion should matter . Tari loves you hope

[8/24, 21:34] VaDeny: +27736348651

TARI wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe



Chapter 4

Never search your happiness in others it will make you feel alone. Search it in yourself you will feel happy even when you are left alone

Jayden

Haya ini na Jayson takasiya phone . Kutofona Samara ayisadaira kusvika yakuenda ku voice mail takaita 2 trips tichienda kumba kwa Samara tichi

mushaya tasvika door rake riri locked

.

Musi wataka sangana naye saturday
taitobva kumba kwake.

Anenge ayienda kubasa bt taisaziva
kuti anoita basa rei cause anga ati
anofudza mombe nembudzi
dzamadam boss vake.

Takazo muona takutodzokera . I dnt
even know taingo nakidzwa naye
Samara it was as if we have known
her for a longtime .



Ndikati ndaimuda ndinga nyepe bt
cause Jayson akato mbonditi
watapirirwa nechimoko .

Samara looked very Innocent hake.
But kakusagaya kake kairatidza kuti
she has been betrayed muhupenyu
hwake probably with people close to
her.

In her eyes you see kuti she lived a
hard life hupenyu hwakaoma huya.

Ndaito munzwira tsitsi pamba
paaigara apa bt panda pinda muroom
make .

Waiona kuti kamunhu kanoita wrk
hard . Uye anogutsikana nezvaanazvo.
Ndaiona kuti life yake yaairarama ayi
fara nayo pamba pavo ipapo panoita
sepaka bhombwa out side.

Inini hangu kaa ndakadzidza
zvakawanda ku school I choose to be
a pilot bt my mother wanted me to be
a shrink.



She used to say the way understand someone by just looking at them . You will help a lot of people. Ndakangoti time will tell amai.

Zvesure Im a kind of person when I look at someone . I can study a lot ndaka tarisa .

Samara ndakaona kuti ayiva munhu akaita go through a lot of hardships .

Ayive nekamwe kakuzvi protector nekuzvi defender kari hidden . Kekuti ukasatarisa hauzvione .



Bt ayive zvake munhu anofara asinga
zvitsvage .

She had that personality yekuti I mind
my business zvisinei nenii hazvi nenii
nenii .

Ask me why I was studying her like a
book and writing notes . And the
answer is I dnt know.

Ma days angu ekudzokera kubasa
akanga akwana Jadah akanga

adzoka to her capetown vacation so was going back to America with her ayida kuona vana mudhara before she goes back to Canada .

So I called Samara and told her kuti Im going back to wrk .

Akatoti mhaaaa matiii aaa nhai veduwe ko kuenda kubasa kwenu mu no suma inini here .

Ndini ndine ma keys eku office kwenu here . . Ndakato seka zvangu she didnt know much about me and



Jayson asato bvunza hake .

Handi ndambo kuuudzai kuti she
mind her business she can get an
award for that.

Ndakango muti Im just telling you I
dnt care kuti haunei nazvo wazvinzwa
chete kuti ndikuenda kubasa .

Jayson will be here . Zvikanzi ehoyi
maita basa matiudza news dzisinei
neni.



Ndika muti if you need anything dnt hesitate to call me number dzangu dzaninenge ndichi shandisa Jayson will give you.

Zvikanzi need anything like what nhai . Ndikati just anything .

Takazo gadzirira ne sister yangu ndobva taenda wanted to pass through and say goodbye kuna Samara bt was behind time .

Jayson akato nditi aaa ndika bhowekana ndoenda kwana Samara



ndikati you do that.

Zvikanzi why nt .

Ndege yedu yakauya tikarova pasi ne
sister yangu .

Takasvika vana mudhara vakafara .
Ndakarara then ndikazoenda kumba
kwangu ndaigara ndega .

Then ndakabva ndazotanga basa
zvangu .

Was very busy zvekuti ndakatoita 3



months ndisina kumbo tsvaga
Samara even Jayson haana kumbo
taurawo nezva Samara .

Ka friend kedu kekumapurazi
evarungu .

Mai vangu ndovaigara vachiti
hakunawo muroora here na Jayden .

Ndoti hakuna amai vaibva vaseka
hanzi masango matema kaaa
mwanangu . Ndoti hayiwa kuita black
chaiyo .

Amai vangu kaaa was also a fun person . Zvikanzi tichakuendesa kurwizi umbonodirwa 70 magate because hiii .

Ndikati ipapo munenge magona zvokwadi asi matsvaga muroora kaa nhai amai.

Vakati yowee ndisiye zvangu wozoti manetsana amai choice yenu maiona . Tsvaga wega inini baba vako vakandi tsvaga vega vakandiwana .

Ndakaseka zvangu. Zvema
relationship was far away from me .
Ndanga ndisina kana pressure nazvo
kana stress zvangu aaa .

Pane air hostess ayimboedza kuti
ndimuone she was very beautiful bt
didnt feel anything for her zvangu.

Akato zoneta aka suduruka ega
cause ndaitongomuona sa Jadah my
sister .

Kkkkk kutya love here kwandaiita haa
imi before someone broke my heart
inini ndini ndaidanana naye . lye
achidanana nemari yangu .

Ndakazongonzwa kuti akaroorwa isu
tiri murudo .munhu kutoroorwa
ndisingazine mufunge .

Apa the way she used to demand
mari and material things ungadi ndiri
baba vake .

Nekumuda kwandaiita ndangoita
zvese zvaanoda kuti awone kuti
chibaba chomuda .

Haakubva ipapo ndaka mbosuduruka zvangu murudo. Panda kasiyana naka baby kekuroorwa aka ndakanzwa kuti ndaive ndatura mutoro waindiremera .

I was broken hangu asi hmmmm ndanga ndatura mutoro mufunge.

Ndoziva kuti mukutoti ko Samara handisi kumuda here . Ayiwa Samara ndomufarira chete full stop.

Musaise question mark imiiiii bt
Samara ka baby kari hot munotsvaaa

.....

Life all ways goes on

Tari loves you

[8/24, 21:37] VaDeny: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe



Chapter 5

Don't chase know your worth that you deserve to at least be meet half way . If they won't match your effort they dont want to be in your life.

Samara

Ndakafonerwa na Jayden hanzi ndakuenda kubasa leave rangu rapera . Ini hezvoness zvinei neni nhaimi.



Aaa hanzi I dnt care Im just telling you. Ndakangoti ndezve ikoko kuno tinoita zvekufamba nembwa ya landlord .

Thats the last time yanda kataura na Jayden.

Handina kumbo taura naye even his brother Jayson.

Ndaka toti minus one problem .. Ndiri ndochekereswa nevanhu vandisi ngazine . Hayiwa chero phone yavo ndongoisa mu drawer hayiwa .



Ndakatogara 6 months ndikato
kanganwa kuti kune vanhu vanonzi
vana jay.

Pamba pandinogara Im the only
tenant vamwe vese vano shandira
Pemu vano gara for free 2 guys and
one lady ano shanda mumba ma
Pemu.

I love her because she is good at
minding her business(minding her
turus) maiziva my kind of people .

Vanhu vanoda zvekwavasina
kuswera nenii hatipi ndirane baaa .
Zvema kuhwa handidi baa . So the
next farm from us pane vashandi
vakawanda from Malawi.

Vano tosvika kuma 20 ikoko they
have rooms to stay there.

Hmmm hunhu hunoitwa nevanhu
ivavo kaa (abomination God forbid)
vanoita zveku torerana vakadzi aaa .

Apa my room iri paroad where
everyone pass cause hapana gate .

Gate riri ku main house kwa Pemu 15 minutes walk from where we stay.

Saka vese zvavo ana achimwene vane vakadzi .

Inini varume vevanhu handi sekerere kana kuda kujairirana navo.

Yowe kana ndimiwo ndingade kuzhinyira varume sekunzi ndiri nzenza .

Vanenge vachi chinjana vakadzi aaa
hunhu hwacho ndakato hutadza .
Hunhu hwemu komboni chaihwo yoo.

Pa area pedu we are 5 single ladies .
4ma sasko kozoti me .

Vamwe vasikana vanenge
vachitorara nevarume vevanhu ivavo .
Vachipihwa mari zvakaoma kani

Inini hangu handidi zveku jairirwa . I
respect people I have boundaries
pamunhu wese . Plus handi chinje
hunhu nekuda kwenzvimbo



yandinenge ndiri .

Handina identity crisis . Im a very different person .

Saka pa area pedu ipapa vanhu vanhu vanoti ndinotsvinya ndoda kuzviita munhu wepamusoro solo . . .

Nekuti size ndogadzira ukada kundiitira minana . . . Ndatove ne gore rese ndichigara pamba apa .

Havasati vambo ndiona ndine

mukomana anouya . Xwangu uya wekuramba inini nhai kuramba makomborero hameno hake ane ashave rasekuru vake vakafa vasina kuona technology yema phone and selfie sticks .

Ndanga ndisati ndakugara pano since then hapana ayiwuya kunze kwe friend yangu ayiwuya achi nditora nemota yake toenda kuchurch.

Nana Jay chete . Vakati neche mumoyo mavo ndiku shaya wekudanana naye .

Ndobva vafurira the guy anogara
munext mangu anoshandira Pemu .
Mukadzi wake ari ku Malawi.

That guy I always give him food
ndikabika handi he ismy neighbour
here .

Akanzi uyende mumba make unorara
naye hapana munhu anoramba
murume .

Hedeeeeeee regai nditange ndaseka



ndisati ndakuudzai type yemunhu wacho kani handisi kutsvinya asi ayiwa aaaaaa zvimwe. Zvinhu hazviite mhani it cant chaiyo yuwiii .

Mukomana iyeye kaaa ane rasta mumusoro apa kugeza naye are horizontal enemies great enemies ano wanza yekunwa . Apa anoputa mbanje . Akaita kukonona nekusviba kwete kusviba kwe skin kusviba tsambwa dzeku sageza ini ndiri mutema asi ndogeza .

Unoita kunzwa kunhuwa mbanje doro



dikita kuti kutu ari kure uko .

Apa inini ndino gara zvangu kuma farms asi ndino geza ini . Ndino toita classic yangu ndakachena .

Chero mukapinda mumba mangu clean clean and smart .

Yoo so that guy ndakamupa imwe table yanga iri mumba mangu cause I had a new one .

Ndakango siya pa door pake. He was

nt around ndakazo muona ndichi yanika hembe . He said thank you my sister you are too nice to mina .

Ndikati dnt worry u are my brother . Akanditi I will cm to ur house ndikati ok ndaitoti pane chisvinu chaari kuda .

Manheru ndaitorwa dziwa zvangu ne period pain hasha dzandinenge ndichinzwa kana ndiri kuma periods . I prefare kugara ndega ndiri ziii . Ndaka gara pa sofa kuma past 8 manheru.



Ndikatonzwa knock ndokuona
ayikaka ndi Bernard mukomana
wemu next . Akabva apinda
ndaitomwa zvangu tea kuti ndi feeler
better .

Ndobva agara pa arm resofa.
Ndairidza radio ndobva ndadzora
volume zvikanzi eeeee eeeew .

My sister thank you very much for the
table ndikati ist fine.

Apa munhu akagara pa arm resofa
ndkamutarisa zvangu zvikanzi .



Kwaaaa gedza ndimbo seka . Imi
kune vanhu they just take chances.

.

Ini ndakaramba ndakamutarisa kaaa
zvikanzi

Eeeeeee my sister I come with a
mission here. Ndikati whag mission
zvikanzi .

Eeeeeeee eeee for today I am sleeping
here .

Ini huuuuuiuu ndakati pamwe



ndakanganisa kunzwa kaaa. Ndikati
pardon .did I hear you clear.

Zvikanzi why are you acting like u dnt
understand what I am saying .

Ndikati I dnt understand makr me
understand. Zvikanzi Im sleeping
here today. apa aiyo nhuhwa mbanje
nedoro.

Ndikati here in my room zvikanzi
eheee .



Ndobva ndati regai ndinyatsoita
kusimuka ndunzwisise . Ndikabva
ndano ngedzera my bed sleeping
here on my bad apa ndanga
ndachinja bedding yangu had nicely
spread my bed with white .

Zvikanzi eheee Im sleeping on ur bed
ndikati pamubhedha wangu uyu
iwewe kurara ipapa sarinhi . Since
when .

Zvikanzi since today ndobva
ndanyatsoenda pamberi pake ndanga
ndakapfeka short re jean raiperera

pamabvi ne muscle top.

Ndikamira pamberi pake ndichi
tenderera ndikati nyatso ndi tarisisa .
Ndaitenderera like a model pamberi
pake .

Ndikati wapedza here kunyatso
nditarisa zvikanzi yese ndobva
ndagara pasofa.

Zvikanzi let me go and lock my door
Im coming nw nw .



Ndikati ok neche mumoyo ndakati
Samara what is this? Ndoku jairirwa
kaaa uku haaa munhu kuti ndiri kuuya
kuzorara newe on ur bed .

Watoitwa hure kaa apa. Akabva ano
kiya door rake hedeeeeee urriiiiiiii
pwatiiiiii kuti azorara neni on my bed .
Yaaa Achimwene vanga vaenderera
kunge muependero we hembe nhai .

Akabva adzoka ndobva ato bvisa
bhutsu was pa app zvangu ndaka
gara pasofa .



Abva akagara pasofa next to me . Ini
ndanga ndaita kuzara kunge rwizi .

Ndobva akuisa karuoko kake kuseri
kuti andi grabhe maiweeeeeee zvangu

Kune vanhu vasina matyira vano
farisa panyika pano yuwiii .

Kana Jayson na Jayden havana
kumbo bvira vandi jairira kusvika
pakuda kuti bata bata .

They had respect uchi toona kuti apa



paita zve rich handsome dudes .

Zvino akamba ava netsambwa dzavo
apa vanga vakuita kudedera
nekufemuruka .kunge vanga vadya
mushonga wemusana .

Ziruoko rwake paakada kundi grabber
ndakabva ndamu vhizurira uko
ndakuita kudedera nehasha .

Ndikati what are u doing zvikanzi I am
a man , you are a woman I sleep
alone you sleep alone.



So dnt act like you dnt want it . I dnt see any man coming to sleep with you .

I am a man I can sleep with you. Apa munhu andi tsvukisira maziso kunge datya ramedza ice block.

Yooo how rude. Ndakbva ndatotanga kunzwa hasha manje . Paakada kuti andi bate chidya ndaka murova imwe mbama nehasha dze period pain dzandainzwa yekuti neni ndaka vhunduka .



Iye akabata dama rake akandi tarisa .
Handisi mango yepamusika wabata
wabata .

Izvo ndozvinhu zvandaka ramba
muhupenyu hwangu.

Nxaaa ndakabva ndabatidza jug
rangu remvura .

Ndikamuti handidi such nonsense in
mylife high sounding nonsense .



Do you think if I want a man to sleep
ndono tsvagawo ari nane anogeza .

Akuudza kuti ndoda murume
wekurara naye ndiyani.

Unondiona sehere inini . Nxaaa get
out of my house uri kuona mvura iri
mu jug iyi .

Ika boiler uri muno ndokudira
ndapedza ndokusheedzera mapurisa
kuti u wanted to rape me.



Kana muchifurirana nevanhu
vepa(Teak) apo the next farm
uchinzi enda unorara naye .

Sezvaunoita nema sasko uchirara
navo inini Im nt nt that cheap
shamwari .

I have values and principles .
Usafunge kuti kukupa food
kwandoita ndokuda . I just help you
as we are neighbours.

Buda buda akabva anhonga chidhina
changu chando tsigirisa door . Ne



confusion achida kunhonga bhutsu
dzake ndobva ndamurova ne broom
ndikati siya chidhinha changu buda .

Akabuda achiita kudedera kana anga
andidyirwa mushonga akanzwa
butter .

Ndombo zvida here zvemunhu anoita
kunge anoenda kumwedzi
nebhasikoro nxaaaa .

Ndakazvi tarisa pa mirror so ndikati
Samara Boka you are beautiful
haikona kujairirwa nanakamba



vasingade kugeza .

Munoziva dai akandi udza kuti
anondida handaimbo effendeka
zvangu its normal kuti a guy kana
akunzwira sugar akuudze mashoko
erudo.

Ndaingo taura naye mune zvakanaka
kuti no Im nt interested.

Kwete zvekuti anoto misa kasoro
kunge nyoka yakasunga dhuku
achiuya kuzotaura zvisina kana basa
zvepasi pemu pichisi kuti ndiri kurara



muno newe for the what. Heee I am a
man you are a woman la come with a
mission Achimwene vaiita
kunge vanga vaputa bute rebveni
manhi nxaaaa .

Kana hure ndoringanzi ndikurara
newe muno mumba mako rongo
bvuma zvisina basa hayiwawo.

Akazo ndoudza vekuronga naye kuti
enda unorara naye Samara .

Kuti musikana uye anopenga kana
mvura inopisa unodirwa . She is



violent try if u want .

Kana munhu ari single hazvireve kuti
wotoitwa bhora nevarume nxaaa .

Ndicha ngorara zvangu nehasha
dzaa Achimwene vanoita kunge
vakazvarwa chembere dzaenda
kudoro . Samsung yangu yairamba ku
kucharger ndobva ndati gedza
ndishandise . Phone ya jayden
yaakandi siira .

Until I fix charging system ye phone
yangu .



Ndichingoita phone iya on yakabva
yatanga kurira ndanga ndatove ne 6
months iri off .

Maive ne line ra Jayden # yangu
vanga vasina . Ndikato daira zvangu
ndakaneta.

Zvikanzi finally Murandakadzi adaira
phone . Ndikati hello zvikanzi
murandakadzi maka dhinihiwa nei .

Ndikati hw are u zvikanzi mazofunga



kudaira phone yenu nhasi .

Ndikati ehe zvikanzi ndi jayson zviri sei .ndikati good .

Zvikanzi ndakufungai was out of the country ndato svika izvezvi.

Ndikaramba ndakanyarara
ndogoudzwa kuti ndanga ndisipo
heee nadzoka .

Zvinei nenii zvikanzi murandakadzi
ndikutaura ikoko . Manyararirei
munovenga munhu wamusiri kuona .



Ndakuuya ikoko saka . Ndikati
ndakatama handi chagars paya ini .
Muno svika angova machira chete .

Zvikanzi machira acho ndongotora
ndosona hembe ndopfeka and
remember you.

How is ur puppy . Ndikati iri bhoo
nolonger a puppy yatove imbwa
hombe .

Zvikanzi chirarai murandakadzi
husiku inguva yekurara .

Ndikati iyoyo i hamen . Zvikanzi ayiwa handisi mufundisi weku church .

Ndakato seka hasha dzese dzikapera . Jayson yaitove imwewo type haashaye chekutaura .

Zvikanzi Jayden haapo ndikati mhaaaaa zvikanzi mhaaaaa kuti kudiiko .

Ndati Jayden is nt here . Im bored chindipai adress yeku new house

kwenyu ndigoouya tomorrow .

Ndikati pandogara havadiwe vanhu.
Zvikanzi mungo vaudza kuti inini ndiri
munhu nt vanhu ndobva ndatonzi
ndipende jayden ndiye ayizoita kuti
tiiete vanhu manje .

Ndiri munhu . Ndaka ngoseka ndikati
mangwana ndikuenda kuchurch nyt
nyt .

Ndakabva ndadzima phone nekurara
zvangu



.

Ziva zvauri usaite sehozhwa inozo
dzoka shure yanzwa kuti ya bondera .

Tari loves you kana zvichi vava sorry
henyu

[8/24, 21:37] VaDeny: [09/10, 08:40]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: [09/10, 06:49]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: Tari wekwa
Bakasa

+27736348651



Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 7

Samara

Hameno zvanga zvakuita Jayson na Ethan . Kuita like vanga vasinga chade kutaura nenii.

Ndikangoti hezvo regai ndisiyane navo ini. Zvekuita kunge uno manikidza vanhu kuti taurai nenii zvonetsa.



Ndakabva ndaenda zvangu kuna
Sekuru Regis. Vaifara zvavo hanzi the
God of(risitoresheni) restoration
zvaka biwa nehwiza zvese
zvadzoswa dhabhuru dhabhuru .

Vakafara kana baba Prince when he
surrendered everything ..

Vana Daddy vakamboda kizvi ramba
zvikanzi na Sekuru Regis ayiwa torai
hupfumi hwababa venyu mukaramba
manje munenge muchiomesera baba
(Pirinzi) Prince .

Vaka zobvuma zvekuti zvivabve .
Imba yakapihwa inini na Ethan . Then
zvimwe zvainzi zvaizopihwa vana va
Babamukuru Samuel.

Baba Ethan vakanzi vatenge mbudzi
yekuti vape vana baba Mudiki Baba
Prince .

Kuti vazivikanwe kuti vaive
mukuwashha wekwa Boka.

He did that. Baba Prince vakazoti

kwavai famba vaiwudzwa kuti
mukuwasha wenyu akagara na pedyo
nemwana we hanzvadzi ya Sarah
saka mweya watezvara wavo
ndowaita kuti vaputirwe nekuda
Samara .

Hanzi nekuti hupfumi hwanga
husinabkudyiwa kwa Boka .

Pavaka roora Sarah saka zvaingoda
kuti vazivi kanwe kuti mukuwasha
kwa Boka . Nekutibpane mwana
Ethan.



Yai satova mhosva yavo zvese
zvavaiita . Yoo hanzi na sekuru Regis..

Shokingi oh my goat (shocking oh
my God) ko zvazvanga zvakaoma
zvee .

Ayiwa hakuna mhosva isinga
gadzirisike .

Baba Prince vakazo kumbira
ruregererero nemu koma wavo
panyaya yehudyire .



Mwana wavo pava kango sarenda everything babay Prince anga akuto chemera mai vake nekuramba mukaka wechi bhodhoro achida wamai vake.

Taka zooneka takuenda . Jayden anga akungorova serious yemango mbishi . Ndikati hanya naniko ibva munzira ndidarike soja ripinde .

Munhu anga tsamwire kuti ndaramba rudo hayiwa ndezve ikoko. Ndaitoda kutemeseka musoro nezvinhu zvisina basa hayiwa zvangu.

Ndakano kwira mota zvikanzi
namhamha Cherry daidza mumwe
wako tiende .

Aaa ndikatanga kute derera panze
sehangaiwa ana mhamha vakagara
mumota .

Iye Jayden kuto nditarisa seasi
ngandizive nxaaa .

Mhamha vakuti Samara daidza
mumwe tiende iwe .

Jayson akabva ati asi warasa
chipeneti ukuo ngotenderera
ipapo..sehangaiwa .

Nxaa ndakaramba ndaka nyarara
zvangu.

Vakakwira mota vese vakarova pasi.
Ndaka svotwa nxaaa .

Ndakazo kwira mota ndikati Jayden
ayenda nana Jayson .

Zvikanzi namhamha Cherry . Aaa

handiti wanga uchimu shusha uchi
mutongesa as if ndiye president
akutadza kutonga nyika.

Ndaka ramba zvangu ndaka nyarara.
Ndika zviudza kuti tikasvika kumba
Im going back to S A zvema drama
evanhu bodo.

They dnt know me well well nhai.
Naiye Ethan vano funga kuti handi
gone kugara ndega .

Ndaka svika kumba ndatove
nedzimwe pfungwa .



Ana Jayson vanga vasvika kare
handina kana wanda kataura naye .

Kana kuratidza kuti ndiri kuds kutaura
nemi.

Ndaka enda kuna Daddy vangu ndika
vaudza kuti tomorrow Im going back
to S A ndaino tanga basa . The next
day vakati its ok mwanangu .

I spend my time nababa vangu kwete
zveku swero fudzana nevanhu



vakuda kuratidzira kunge vanhu
vemusangano.

Ini ndino suduruka kuenda kure uko
thats what this boys didnt know
about me . I enjoy being alone kaa .

The next day ndaka muka ndikaoneka
mhamha Cherry vakati vana Jay
varipi vaku perekedze ku airport
ndikati ndikue nda nebhazi mhamha .

Vakazvi ramba Daddy vakazo
ndiperekedza ku airport vakati he will
pass through kana vakudzo kera ku



America vachi ndiona ku S A .

The squabbles between me and the boys nobody noticed it .

Ndakaenda vasinga tozive ndika enda kwana Jayson ndika tora Mai Sorobhi my cat .

Ndai sada zvekuramba ndichi enda kumba kwavo ini. Aunt vakafara kundiona .

Ndobva nda haya uber na Mai

Sorobhi vangu . Ndakato svika
kumba kuma past 3 ndika geza
zvangu ndika rara .

I was done nevanhu vanoda kundiita
kunge ndoshaya vekutura navo.

Ndkatanga kutoenda kubasa bhobho
.zvangu changed my zim line
ndikaisa SA new line isunga zikanwe
nana boys .

Daddy vangu ndaitaura navo
everyday. I was very happy ndega
kudaro.



Jayden

Takaita zvatanga tataurirrana se boys
kuti timbo suduruka pana Samara.it
seems as if it was wrking taka
musiya .

Akasvika kumba tasvika kare. Jayson
akati rega ndimboita 1 2 checking .
Akano tarisa kwakuwana Samara
akagara nababa vake mheno
zvaitaurwa .



Takazo oneka tikaenda Ethan kumba kwavo ini na Jayden kwedu .

We still had the whole week tiri ku Zimbabwe . Hedu tai toseka tichida kuwona kuti Samara achaita sei .

Paka topera 3 days no communication naye . But we really missed her so much.

Taingo zvishingisa bt atove ma 1.chaiwo kutarisa pa app pake last seen was day ratabva kuMarondera .



Ndakabva ndati hmmm is Samara ok
asiri kuto mboenda online .

Zvikanzi na Jayson i hasha kkkk siya
zvakadaro.

Taka swera zvedu taka chila paden.
Kutura chokwadi ndai funga Samara

.

Ndaka toona kuti ndika teedzera
Ethan na Jayden ini ndichitsva
nekuda kuona Samara .



Ndini ndinonzwa butter . Ndakango
tora ma car keys handina kana
kuoneka Jayson.

Ndobva ndabuda bemota I tried
calling Samara yaito enda ku voice
mail .

Pa app last seen was patacabva ku
Marondera . Ndaka svika kumba kwa
Daddy Biggie vachitoisa ma bag
mumota .



Hanzi vana mr Boka are going today.
Samara handina kumuona ndaingoti
arimo mumba imomo .

Acha buda hake ndakato batsira
baba Sama kuisa mabag mu boot.

Vachiti haaa takurova pasi isu. Tino
zoonana ku America waka
sununguka kuuya kumba .

Ndikati ndinouya baba . Vakasvika
pakukiya ma door ese Samara asina
kubuda .



Haa ndikati pamwe ari kwana Ethan .
Vacha pfuura vachimu tora.
Takabuda takananga straight ku
airport I was drivinh behind them ndiri
ndega.

Ndakafonera Ethan ndikati Samara
ari ikoko here . Zvikanzi nop takamira
na mudhara pa airport tikuda kuita
goodbye kunana sekuru.

Pamwe vachauya naye kuno
ndokuudzai kuti hw far .

Ndikati she is not here nditori nana
Daddy vake ini . Ndanyara kuvhunza
zvikanzi rega ndivhunze Hezel friend
yacho pamwe vari vese .

There is no way anga tadza
kuperekedza vana ababa vake .

He called Hezel and she said kubva
zvavabva kuma Marondera haana
kuzo mbotaura na Samara phone
yake haisi kuita .

Haaa ndakamuudza kuti sure last
seen yake was Day ratabva



kuMarondera .

Ethan akati gedza ndivhunze ana sekuru since muri kunyara kuvhunza.

Akafona akavhinza akanzi aaa Samara akadzokera ku SA the next day ratabva ku Marondera achiti ari kumhanyira kubasa .

I thought u guys knew kaaa . Baba vake vaitoti ayida kuenda ne bhazi ndika zviramba .



Tichato pfuura tichiona paano gara torara pa basa pake pane lodge we already book there .

Moziva ndaka pererwa sure . What kind of a person is Samara nhai. Isu taiti tamu gadzirira size 100 hezvo tagadzirirwa over size.

Yaa uyu zvesure mudhiniwe ndikaita zvekutamba ndozvируза .

Zuva rakacheka nyika pane vamwe vanhu vasinga itirwe attitude or stupid moods and actions .



Haya kuseka nhamo yangu serugare .
Ethan akabva yaaa my mainini is a no
nonsense person . Just like my
mumy takai rasa wena .

Ndaka fonera Jayson ndika muti
Samara is in S A atove ne 5 days
adzokera wena .

Akati what ????? Yaaaaa tiku we are
not dealing with small mind people .

Woto shinga because uno zviruza .



Rega ndivhunze aunt kuti kiti ichiriko
kumba here .

Akafona akanzi Mai Sorobhi the
vakauya vakatorwa .

Ndakapererwa kureva here kuti
haacha todi kutiona regai vana baba
vake vaende .

Ndotoenda kumba kwake ikoko kuma
purazi

Love is not Love until you give it away



Tari loves u Samara Boka can be
mood handiti

[8/24, 21:37] VaDeny: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 6

Life is too short to worry about stupid
things . Have fun regret

nothing and dont let people bring you
down .

Jayson

Jayden paaka enda ku states



ndakasara ndikagara a week .

Mudhara akazondi fonera achiti
Jadah was having some
challenges ku Canada with our
company so ndaifanira kuenda
kuno gadzirisa (sorter things) before
we loose a lot of clients
and money in our business.

I fly to Canada ndichiti the challenge
was small in a week time
will be done .

But ayitove ma (meats standing with
pots) manyama amire
nerongo.

I had to stay long cause general manager anenge ane dzaaa katsikisa na Accounted nekuti pane mazi mari ayi shota imi munongonzwa .

Jadah as my baby sister zvanga zvakumu kurira she was the manager . Accounts dzaito muvhara zvake . Thats why akazoudza Daddy.

Pa that company yeku Canada apana ayiziva kuti ndiri mwana wa boss the owner Mr Baines .

Saka ndakasvika ndichisviko ita

sendawana basa as a cleaner
ayi cleaner ma container anenge
awuya ne ship. Hantie u
know our company Damco inoita zve
shipping kaa ehe.

So ndaibva ndatoita like cleaner
wema offices nditsvaga
zvangu information in a diplomatic
way.

Ndaka pinda mu office ma
accountant and opened the files
ndichi tarisa ma records ese
ndikazoona rimwe bepa ne new
receipt book .

Yango nyorwa zvinhu bt zviringa iswe
in the main file . I took
that receipt book .

Ndikaenda naro.kumba and
calculated all the amount of
money yaive in that receipt book
ndikaona kuti ndiyo mari yai
shota .

Ndobva ndanyarara zvangu . Kubasa
kwacho ndaitoenda
ndakapfeka hembe dz cleaner kaa
zveee imi kurasisa ma
enemies of progress vanoba ava .
Ndakato gara for 6 months cause I



wanted to know kuti who is involved in the shakaraka business of stealing in our company .

It was the accountant na secretary wa general manager.

The secretary was stealling info kuna general manager vasinga zive .

After I gathered all the information I wanted . Ndakabva

ndaudza Jadah to call out for a meeting mondAy morning .

Ndopaka muka ndikageza ndichirova micheno zveee imi .

Wa business man kwete zve cleaner
zvandaiita .

Ndakasvika kubasa Monday ndaka
topfeka ma shades ne suit
yangu imi ndaive ndaka chena .

Zvekuti dai makandiona mai
tondiudza kuti ndiri ku looker nice
zvee imi

Mmmmm vamwe venyu mato batwa
ne jelousy ipapa ndato
kuonai .

Kkkk kutamba hangu imi mozoti
Jayson ano vhaira .

Ndakabva ndapinda mu meeting



everyone was there
ndikaburitsa that receipt book and
some files ayipihwa
accountant na secretary.

Vanhu vakashamisika vachinzwa kuti
ndiri CIO to our company
is S A . And also mwana wa Mr
Baines .

Ndikabva ndataura kuti accountes na
manager are fired they
have 24 hrs to retain the money
yavaiba or else police will deal
with them.

Handina hangu kuda kuva sungisa.

Vakati vane account yavaisa mari
iyoyo vanga vasati
vaishandisa .

Mari yedu yakadzoka yese .neka
intrest futi. Ndakagadzirisa
zvinhu.

Tikazotsvaga new account and
secretary ndikaonekana na
jadah ndokurova pasi .

Mudhara wangu akafara kani kunge
bofu ranhonga tsono
murima .

Hanzi Im proud of u son ndakato
pfuura ndichi vaona ku States



na momz .

Hanzi namai vangu ko iye Jayden ane
musikana wo here .

Chimbo mubatsira kutsvaga
mwanangu ingatoita tsvimborme

.

Ini kababy kangu kano gara ku states
hakadi zvekuuya ku

Africa vana momz vano tokaziva.

Ndopanda kabva ndafunga Samara .

Ndakango seka muno ziva

ndaona ka vision kake achimhanya
nekambwa puppy

Mai vangu vakato nditi kwakanaka

here . Kwaunobva
wasekerera kudaro ndikati
kwakanakisa chose ndakbva
ndaseka zvangu .

Ndikati muchaziva henyu nekufamba
kwenguva .

Ndakazoenda kumba kwa Jayden .
Ndikagara 4 days . Akanditi
uzonoona Samara painodzokera
kujoza.

Cause phone yaisaita taisava ne #
yake we used to try calling
yeline raive muphone yaaaka pihwa
ne Jayden by gide .

Samara wacho itori imwewo type .
Isinga tombo zvitsvaga
shame .

Ndakazo enda ku S A ndikangoti let
me try my lucky pa # ya

Samara yakarira ikadairwa ndikati
murandakadzi ndiri kuuya

ikoko I was out of the country.

Mhinduro dzacho heeee ndakatama
pandino gara hapadiwe
vanhu.

Ndikati good ini handisi vanhu ndiri
munhu.

Ndakamuka ndichiendako Sunday

makuseni ndichi svika
kamunhu kaikiya door kaka rova
mucheno wena mheno
kwaiiendwa.

Ndikati murandakadzi makachena
wena manga . Ndichi hugger
zvekuti ari kuda hug here kana kwete
ndezvake izvo ndaka
hugwa back .

Zvikanzi vemakore ndikati ndisu
zvedu mafungepi makachena
kudai . Makunoona bhoyifurenzi
yenu.

Zvikanzi hayiwa ndikuenda kuchurch

hello its sunday some of
us tinotenda musiki anotipa mweya
wekufem zvee .

Zvikanzi mirai ndikupei phone yenu .
Ndikati phone ndeya
ndiyenu kana musingaide roverai
pasi zvakataurwa na
Jayden.

Akabva aramba ari ziii ndobva
ndamira paside naye ndika tora
selfie tiri 2 ndikati . Yaaa makachena
mhani .

Ndakazonzi makundi nonotsa
kuchurch muchiita nhoroondo

dza Maidei panapa for the excuse me

.

Ndikati handei kaaa kuchurch
kwacho takabva taenda zvedu
hmmmm kwainakidza Samara
ayirova majaivhi .

Choir yacho was supper vaiimba
vachitamba . Shoko racho
was so powerful zvekuti ndakabva
ndatoona kuti mumba
maMwari mune mufaro sure .

Which explains joy yaive na Samara
ararama a simple life asi
ine mufaro nekugutsikana.

Isu tine mari hedu asi money is nt
everything mhani.

Ndakazomuti ko hauna kumbo
vhunzawo kuti Jayden ari sei
why.

Zvikanzi kana achida kuti ndizive kuti
ari sei dai mangouya
naye kaaa ndamuona .

Because zvekubvunza uno nyeperwa
kaaa zvinotod uchi
zvionera .

Ndikaseka ndikati handiti u said
wakatama kumba kwawaku
gara hakudewe vanhu .

Saka ndauya ndiri munhu. Zvikanzi
ndanga ndatama bt
ndakazodzoka ndaona kuti mitemo
yavo handiigone .

Ndakaseka nhema dzairukwa na
Samara.

Makambo zviona kupi kuti munhu
anoti ndakatama ndobva
ndazodzoka mumba maive ne same
order .

Takazobva pa church Samar akati
anenzara ndikati handei
kumba kwedu padhuze nepano
zvikanzi.....



Say yes to happiness choose it
always

Tari loves you guys ndiri.kubasa
tobatana time time

[8/24, 21:39] VaDeny: 2/09, 02:31]
Tari Wekwa BAKASA: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 8

Many people will walk in and out of
your life .But only true
friends will leave foot prints in your
heart.

Jayden



Jayson akandi sendera pic ayina
Samara . Yoo she looked
beautiful akachena hanzi ayienda
kuchurch .

Jayson akandi sendera sms achiti
Samara aramba kuenda
kunoona kumba kwedu.

Hameno kuti ari kutyei nhai nhai.
Ndaka muti do you still
remember ndichi kuudza kuti I see
fear through her eyes . That
fear yekuti munhu always want to
protect her self.
Im sure she has been through a lot .

Kusa gaya kwake ndekwe
munhu uya anoti I would rather speak
my mind .

Than kuponderwa musaga if it
means lossing people the let it
be .

Zvikanzi na Jayson mr Shrink
matanga kaaa therapy . Honestly
speaking Samara ane kakuzvi
protector kamwe so
kakahwanda .

One good thing I notice about her is
she is a reserved person
ari comfortable in her own skin.

Confidence hake ayive nadzo
u could see kuti she someone who
believes in her self. She
doesnt try to fit in paasinga kwane
kana ku tryer to be
someone she is not just to prove her
self.

Pamusoroi kaa nhai . Makamboona
kuti beauty is nt only about
body structure kudonhedza musika
or kuita yellow borne or
kuita slender .

Being beautiful is believing in yourself
and loving yourself



without the need of someone's approval.

The strongest action for a woman is to love herself and be herself . The woman who does nt require validation from anyone is the most feared individual on planet earth .

Ukango zvida nezvauri izvozvo kugeza kupfeka hembe dzako idzodzo dzaunadzo . Kurarama zvinoenderana newe usina competition nanhingi unorarama zvakana kwazvo muhupenyu.



Hakuna hupfumi hunopfuura kuziva
zvauri nekurarama
zvinoenderana newe . Unogara
uchifara kupfuura those rich
people u admire vane mari.

Mwari vano tara zvazviri pauri as an
individual zvisinei na
zvaani .

Koshesa zvauri usati wawongorora
nhingi. Dzimwe nguva
unozvi shora kunotori nevanhu vano
toti zvauri machena .

Vachito chiva hupenyu hwako .

Zvikoshese wakakosha iwewe.

Usazvi tarisire pasi nhai.

Ndangoti nditaurewo zvangu as a shrink . Mozoti Jayden

ayingoita pilot asinga tiudzewo hupenyu.

Some how Samara had that character . Kuzvidza azvida

zvekuti hambodi kuudzwa nemunhu.

Kwete kudada kaaa kuzvida pachake iye . Maiziva yaaa

Ndakazofona ndikuna kuna Jay I want to to her.

Akadaira phone bt her voice was a bit low.

Ndikati hesi asikana hamudi
zvekutaura nen . Zvikanzi makadii

.

Ndikati Im good kuri sei ndimi
maenda kaa kuchurch na
Jayson matogona mukoma wangu
haato mbozive musiwo
wechurch .

Nhasi ngirozi dzafara ..Akango seka
zvake Samara I could feel
kuti pane zviri kumu netsa ndikamuti
ko warambirei kunoona
kumba . Zvikanzi aaaaaa hapana
hangu handi farire zvekuenda



kudzimba dzevanhu.

Ndikati seriously sama kumba kwedu dzimba dzevanhu here .

Unotyeiko nhai ? Akati handitye bt kumba kwevanhu its a no no for me.

Ndaka zomuti kubasa kuri sei zvikanzi kuri bhoo .

Ndikamuti ndika wana off will visit . Akaramba aka nyarara .

Ndikati Sama zvikanzi mhaaaaaa ndakati mhaa ndiri mhamha here vanzi mhaaa .

Ndati ndikawana off ndichauya kuzo

kuona akangoti ehoyi.

Ehoyi isina kana hanya . Ndaka zomuti Jayson haasi kukunetsa here aka kunetsa ndofonera child care .

Zvikanzi ari kunetsa dai matogara mafona lol ndakaseka zvangu and said our good byes akazondipa # yake .

Jayson akazoti ndakumba aka nditi bro you where right .

Samara munhu anofara zvake . And also have I dnt care attitude bt she is very emotional .

Ndaka zvi noticer pandai muti handei
unoona kumba

akaramba zvine ma emotions kana
nhasi was joking naye

ndichiti ndikurara mumba make anga
akutoda kuchema.

I think something big happened to
her . Ndikati we will have to
find out what happened .

I felt this need to protect Samara I
dnt even know why
mufunge.

So dnt ask me why. Ndikati ndomuda
Samara ndinenge

ndichinyepa .

Jadah

You all know me ndini baby sisi wana Jay . I love my brothers and they love me..My brothers are over protective havadi nen.

Pakamiswa basa vanhu vanga vava kuba in our company na

Jayson .

Kwazouya a new accountant his name was Ethan yaive

handsome pfacha kwete pfocho.

He was a very quiet and hard wrking guy. Vanhu vananga

vakushanda nemazvo uye vanga
vakutya kuita madhiri cause
you will never know who is watching
kaaa nezvakaitika Jay
paaishanda as a cleaner .

Ethan was actually from Zimbabwe
bt anga akadzidz zvake
here in Canada .

Mumwe musi I was too lazy to cook
then ndobva ndaenda
hangu kunodya out.

Ndaka pinda mu restaurant ndobva
ndagara zvangu pa table
ndiri one .

Ethan akabva apindawo ndanga
ndisina kumuona zvangu

buzzy eating my food like hama
yemukadzi (relative)

Ndakazo ngonzwa akuti hie Miss
Baines . Ndikati hie dear

zvikAnzi oh you also like food yepano
is very nice mufunge

ndikati yes . You can sit he ordered
his food tikadya on a light
conversation .

Achiti he come from Zimbabwe his
father is an army
comander ku Zim his mum passed



away 5yrs ago .

Ndikato muti sorry about ur mum.

Shame he was a very humble guy
mufunge . Takapedza kudya
and said our goodbyes .

Ethan

Yoo since the day I set my eyes on
Miss Baines Jadah . I just
fell in love with her. Apa mwana wa
boss jadah was a goddess
beatiful is an under statement waive
mukoko .

Ndakatora hangu my time ndichiona
hunhu hwake . Ayiwa

hwaizadza mukombe.

Ndaka zviudza kuti ava ndivo mai vevana vangu.

Kwete zvandai mboudzwa na mudhara kuno kuno kune mukadzi wako wando bhadharira school fees .

Baba vacho ndaka vaitira so much favors . Ndezve kupenga izvo mukore uno uchaitwa zvekutsvagirana vakadzi here hayiwa ndisi yei zvangu ini abomination .

Jadah ndanga ndamuda



ndakamutevera zvangu ndikamuona
achienda ku restaurant.

We ate at a light conversation and
said our goodbyes .

Ndakarara dzechumambo zvangu
ndichiona vision tiri mu
restaurant nechibhebhi imi .

Ndini nadadii zvangu handisi fata ve
Roma kaa vasinga
bvumidzwe kudanana .

But manje Jadah anga asiri muti
wemusango kaaa wekuti uno
ngoerekana watanga kutodya
matohwe . Awusina kudiridza

kaa .

Plus takawanda hedu pabasa apa
taimuda ndaiwona hangu
rimwe boys .

But vanhu vaitya kusvitsa shoko
cause Jadah ayi sajairika
zvekumhanya .

Anga asinga tsvinye or anything but
she had boundaries .

Awanga usinga mbode kuudzirwa
she set a standard for
herself .

Saka zvaitoda strategy kaa kuti tsoro
yangu ibude .

I wasnt going to see it as a competition kaa nevamwe vaidawo vaipenyerwa .

Saka ini ndaita observing from far zvangu kondini ndadiiii.

Asi shoko ndaito zosvitsa chete nyangwe ndikarambwa zvangu pane kutsva nerudo imi.

Regai ndirare pamwe ndinga rote strategy yekutaura nayo kuna

Jadah kuti ndoda iwewe

Once you carry your own , you will learn the value of every drop.



Tari loves you .

Handiti lets see kuti Ethan achasvitsa
shoko sei. Samara

achataura here zvekuda ku repiwa

September 23, 2019 at 6:37 AM

· Public

[8/24, 21:39] VaDeny: [12/09, 12:50]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 9

The beauty of a woman can take her
to the palace , but her

character will determine how long



she stays in the palace .

Beauty attracts man but its character
keep them.

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Chema soja chakanyanya ndinoita
kutonga kwaro Gamba .

Ndiwe unondiziva kundida kana
kusandida kwa Samara
ndezvake izvo.

Kusvotwa vachirutsa baba vacho
ndezve ikoko.

Biggie anga akuka nganwa
chibvumirano chedu .

Tika bata tobata sendimba .Tikabata

toruma tasunga chisungo

chedu kuti nga nga.

Tika tanga tino pedza zvata tanga .

Takaita chibvumirano nhai.

Aaa at first ndaida kuti Ethan
azoroora Samara she was 4 yrs

younger than Ethan .

Akakura ndichiona kubva zvafa mai
vake . Kanga kari ka black

beauty.

Ndakato kura ndichimuona semwana
wangu mufunge .

Mudzimai wangu Chipo ayingoti
muroora wangu muroora

wangu.

Bt deal randakazoita mushure
mekunge Chipo ashaya kaa .

Rekuti ndokuende serai mwana
kuchikoro . Since Biggie
chikoro ayive akapasa zvake .

Nekushaikwa kwemabasa ndozva
kazoita aite garden boy
pamba pangu.

Bt ayive munhu ane vision
akarongeka . He qualified to be a
teacher , police man, or nurse kana
kutoita musoja.

I asked him akati ayida kuita musoja

which was easy for me
because tisu kaa vakuru vakuru ve
military force.

Akabva awana zvake basa ende ayiita
nemazvo . Ndakato

zotsvaga mumwe garden boy .

Iye na Wife wake Charity vakuto
rarama ka life kari nane nane
mu campy .

Samara ayikura and vaimuda nerudo
runobva pasi pemoyo

hawai mboziva kuti mwana wasisi va
Charity .

Kana Biggie ayimuda mwana uyu.

Havana kumbo bvira vaita mwana
vanha vatove ne more than

15 yrs varoorana nekuti Biggie
akaroora Charity Samara achi
turner 3yrs mai vake vachangofa .

Asi vaidanana zvavo ndofunga
Samara ndiye mwana wavo
wavaka pihwa naMwari.

Samara ayidzidza mu town pa girls
high ndini ndaito bhadhara
school fees kaive kamwana kane
tsika . Ndichiti muroora .

Ethan ayidzidza abroad anga asinga
uye kuzimbabwe zveku

mhanya I think kufa kwa Mai vake affected him .

Dai Chipo ayivepo mukadzi wangu haaimbo bvuma zvisina basa zve deal rangu. Mukadzi wangu asada zvisina basa .

Kana zvine kakudzvinyirira mukati.

Ndai satombo ita misaramusi yese kufesherwa kwanda kazoita afa .

Ndinga dai ndaka udziswa imi. My wife was the best thing that ever happened to me .

But vanhu vakanaka hava rarame



Mwari ano vatora vasati
vanyanya kugara munyika ine zvivi .
Takangoita mwana 1 Ethan .
Panga pava ne 5yrs wife wangu afa .
Handina kama kumbo
bvira ndada mumwe mukadzi
mufunge .
Mukadzi wangu ndai mudisa it took
me over 5yrs ndichi
muchema .
Chaiive Chipo changu kani sezita rake.
Rimwe zuva zvangu ndichibva ku
town ndakasangana na
Samara ane shamwari yake hameno

hanzi Hezel.

Ini ndanga ndaigara ku Chisipiti saka I
hardly see Samara

kubva zvavatanga kugara mu Campy.

Anga atokura kutoita mukadzi
mufunge . Apa ayive ka black

beauty ari hairy even muma kumbo
nemaoko waitoona mvere

(hairy) zvakabva zvandi fungisa
Chipo.

Ndakavapa lift ne friend yake
ndakatanga ndanosiya Samara

ayito nditi Uncle Nathan .

Hezel ayigara ku highlands saka

ndaizo musiya ndoyaive nzira
yekuenda kumba kwangu.

Paaka buruka ndakaramba ndakamu
tarisa Samara achifamba
kuno pinda pa gate remu Campy.

Ndakanzwa kuti hmmmm
hazvisisina kumira mushe mu
tarauzasi mangu umu. Ndakaita
kunzwa mazi feelings ekuda
mukadzi .

Imi its been 5yrs pasina kana
kumboti oooo mazviziva zvandiri
kutura ko zvemazita ndozvinei.

Ndakazo driver mota zveku shingirira

asi Samara ndakanga

ndaku nzwira sugar .

Imi kutonzwa kuda kumuita mukadzi
she was 17 by that time .

Ndakano siya Hezel ndokuenda
kumba.

Ndika mboyedza kuzvidzora kuti
ayiwa she is mu daughter
atiri mudiki kuna Ethan.

The more I was fighting kuzvi dzora
the more yandaitonzwa

kuti haaa mukati umu mune pressure
yekuda Mukadzi.

Ndakati rega ndimbotsvaga kweku

pedzera nyota pamwe its
because ndagarisa 5yrs musa tambe
imi.

Ndakenda kubhawa with my
condoms kaaaa ehe ko
tochengetedza hutano kaaa zveee
imi.

Ndikasvika kuya ndikagara zvangu
ndichiona zvese zvaiitika
mabhawa.

Pakauya kamwe kasikana kechidiki
iro zera ra Samara .

Hanzi hie hello zvikanzi
nditengereiwo drink .



Ini tenge drink paya kakamwa wena
katanga kundi bata bata .

Ndakabva ndati hande somewhere .

Ndokubuda mubhawa

muya I drove my car ndakananga ku
lodge nako kwamwana

kaya

Yoo I respect my house na Chipo
handinga mboenda neka

hwaga kumba .

Mind u it was my first time kuita zve
catching .

Imi tasvika ku lodge kuya

Vana vemazuvano hava chatya



varume imi kamwana kaya
kakatanga kubvaisa hembe ndiko
kwakuuya pandiri kuti kandi
bvise hembe .

Hapana kama feeling yandainzwa
ndakati hezvo .

Kozvandabva kumba ndichinzwa
moto mukati umu.

Chaaa chiii zveee.

Ndkatanga kutonzwa hasha ndika
pusha kamwana kaye
ndikati .

Vamwe vako vari kuchikoro iwe buzy
kuda kuda kubvisana neni

hembe .

Kamani pfeka hembe ubude muno
kabenzi kemunhu .

Unoda kuona onini yemunhu mukuru
akaita seni ? Une zera
neni here iwe kamani get out
ndakaka kandira \$100 kakabuda .

Ndofunga kakato shaya kuti whats
the happening .

Ndkadzokera kumba zvangu
pressure yese yekuda mukadzi
yanga yapera .

Biggie akazo ndifonera achiti
ndaidiwa kubasa ku camp ikoko

ndakaenda .

Ndikasvika zvangu zvakanakaka .

Samara hameno mapepa aainopa
Biggie kubasa saka

ndakasangana naye achibuda mu
office ma Biggie.

Akanditi hie Uncle Ethan .

Ndakaramba ndakamu tarisa kuita
sendi chamumedza mwana that
feeling yadzoka futi zvine

power apa maziso angu anga
atsvuka kuita red kutonzwa kuda

mukadzi kwete wese wese baaa iye
Samara .

Ndkazo vhunduka andiyi uncle Im
greeting u.

Achindi gumha ndkabva ndanzwa
moto kungo gumwa na
Samara.

Akabva ayenda zvake ndati sorry hw
are u my daughter akati
Im good .

Ndipo ndaktanga kuona kuti I have
feelings for Samara .

Ndikati ndicha taura na Biggie
haambo rambi zvese zvando
taura handiti ndini ndkamupinza basa.

Ndainge ndakungoti kufunga Samara

mubhurugwa moto tanga

imwe iya iya .

Ehe iyoyo maiziva zvemazita ndozvi
nei. Ibvai apa nhai

mukuda kuti nditaure manje .

Ndozo taura ndana Samara . Regai
ndimwe ma sleeping

tablets ndirare nekuti ndikangorara
chete ndopedzisira

ndakuona ma vision tichironga mhuri
na Samara .

Asi

Focus on what makes u happy.

Tari loves you !! Zvakaoma zvababa



Ethan vane moto
mubhurugwa for Samara chiiiko
ruchiva here

[8/24, 21:41] VaDeny: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 11

Stop allowing other people to dilute
or poison your day with
their words or opinions . Stand strong
in the truth of your
beauty and journey through your day
without attachment to
the validation of others .

Jayson

Aaa business card ra Samuel Boka
randaka ona rina Samara

ndakafunga kairi . Imi Boka was one
of our clients here in S A
and America .

Ayipinza mari mukambani medu zvee
imi. Ndakati asi Samara

akuita zvema sugar Daddy what was
she doing ne business

card ra Samuel.

From what I see from Samara hayisi
type yacho . Asi Boka
muma dress haabve especially



kuvana vadiki .

Hope Samara wont be the victim of
Boka,s games . Ndoma

dhara asingade kukura nguva yawo
yaenda .

Ndakashaya kuti ndovhunza Samara
sei kuti Boka ano muziva
here.

Samara wacho haasi wekuitira
dzungu kaa . Unorinzi remombe
ari mashoko.

Ndkango tora business card ndichiti
paano ndivhunza we will
start from there . Ndomuudza type ya

Boka zvairi she is too
innocent for that man mhani.

Boka ane vana hobho vemusango
vamwe vanounzwa vakura .

Ndakamboda kuudza Jayden bt
ndakazoti zvibate pamhaka .

Ndinga mhanye kaaa .

Phone yangu yakarira ndokuona
caller id ari Samara . Haya

Samara chaiye kundi fonera nhasi
kunonaya masugar .

Ini na jayden tikasAfona haafone .
Ukamuvhunza kuti sei
kusafona iye anobva ati iwe une mbiri

yetufona wadii kufona

ndino daira .

Unobva watoshaya kuti Samara
wacho agara anenge ane

mhinduro kudhara .

Heroooooo hedeee nhasi kuno naya
sugar murandakadzi kuto

phona wooo . Hedeeee let laugh .

Zvakabva zvanzi aaa ndo cutter kaaa
ukaita ngano ini ndato

kufonera zveee .

Ndakabva ndati Mrs Boka maswera
sei . Zvikanzi ndaswera

zvangu maiweee.

Was a bit shocked sure Samara fall
for that dhara . Ari
kurasika papi.

Ndkaabva ndati are u for real chii
chaicho chawada padhara
riya .

Samara akati dhara ripi manje .

Ndikati iwe business card ndariona I
know that man in and out

. I feel sorry for you Samara .

She said what are u talking abouy
nhai. Handidi vanhu vano
feeler sorry for me .

Handizwise tsitsi ini.



Ndikati sure kuda kunzi Mrs Boka here . Is it because he has money nhai.

Samara akabva ati hezvo inyaya yeiko iyi.

Ndikati pana Mr Boka umofa ne stress the man is a player yoo.

Akabva atanga zvake kuimba Samara hanzi.

Kutsvaga mhosva pasina kundi manikidza kubvuma zvandisina mhai ndiye yuuu iyeee .

Mumwe anoda kuku gumburisa kuti iwe urasike gwara rako .

Agoona kukutapa mazwi kuku
shambadza ugonzi muipiiii .

Ndakabva ndambo nyarara zvangu
Samara achindiimba .

She continued saying wanyarara kaa
kunyarara kuno kunda
kutura .

Akabva anditi ndokumbirawo that
business card .

Ndikati what for . Akati hezvo wava
mupurisa here nhai .

Ndikati ehe officer chimutashu vari
pano answer my question .

Saka wato shinga kuita Mrs Boka .

Zvikanzi hello Im Samara Boka .

Kwete zvako zvauri kundi
fungira izvo

Ndikati kunyepa hayiwa yibvigwe
zvedu. Akabva akata phone

im few minutes she sends me a
photo ye passport yake for

sure yanga yakanzi Samara Boka .

Ndakanyara mufunge nedzungu
randanga ndaita .

Ndakangoti sorry Samara akabva
anditi can I have that

business card. ...

Ndikati yes mam I got my car keys

ndikabva ndapinda munzira

kunopa Miss Boka .

Ndakasvika achibvisa hembe pawaya
kakiti kaaiswa mu

washen basket .

Iko kachitoita sekuti kakane makore
kachigara naye .

Samara can be the drama queen
zvesure . Ndakaseka veduwee
apa serious yacho yaanga akarova .

Ndakango svika nekumupa hug
ndikati torai shamhu

mundirove murandakadzi ndanga
ndamhanya.

Ndakabva ndanzi chibvisa hembe
pawaya ini ndakabata kit .

Ndikati yes mam .

Ndipo takazopinda mumba
akandiudza kuti haazive baba vake
asi surname yavo ndeyekuti Boka zita
rababa vake haari zive .

Akakura achirerwa na mainini
munin,ina wamai vake
nemurume wavo.

Anga akuda kuchema paaitaura
zvemainini vake . Ndikamuti
where they abusing u akati no I love
them I only knew about it

12yrs ago when I was 17yrs old .

Akabva atanga kuchema kuridza
mhere chaiko . Ndakapererwa
mufunge ndaka ngomu mbundira .
Ndichishaya kuti ko
ayichemeiko.

Akachema for almost 20minutes
ndaka pedzisira nenliwo
misodzi yakubuda .

Ndkafonera Jayden ndichiti Samara
is crying pamwe andi
tatsamwira nezva Mr Boka I explain
zvanga zvaitika .

Akati I dnt think thats the issue mupe

phone nditaura naye.

Ndakapa Samara phone ndichiti talk
to Jay Im sorry .

Nezvanda kuita was just looking out
for you.

Akatadza kutaura na Jayden wacho
achichema . Zvainzwisa

tsitsi ndakazo kiya door and got her
in my car and drove away

from her house ayichema hake .

Misodzi ndoyai yerera .

Ndaka driver kusvika ndasvika kumba
kwedu . Anga atorara

ndaka mumutsa ndikati Samara .



Wake wake wanga watorara
akamuka maziso akazvimb
nekuchema akatsvuka .

Ndika muti pano ndipo pamba pedu
you are free to come
anytime .

Ndakadaidza aunt Sheila vaishanda
mumba kuti vauye .

Vataure naye vanga vari vechikuru.

Ayitotya kana kubuda mumota . What
ever happened to

Samara was so bad .

But ayive zvake munhu ane strong
Chasima character . Bt she

need to deal with what ever was behind.

Akazo buda mumota zveku tonyara aunt Sheila asi asatoda zvachose kupinda mumba.

Jayden ndakazo muti ndakumba na Samara anyarara .

Akabva ati mupe phone . Ndakabva ndamupa phone ayitaura na Jayden handina kunzwa kuti vaitaurei.

Ndaingoona Samara achi kwenya musoro nekuridza zvigunwe zvake .

Vakataura na Jayden for almost an hour . Ndakazo pihwa

phone ndikataura na Jayden akati muperekedze kumba kwake

.

Ndikati ko akarara ozooenda tomorrow she cant be alone .

Anorara na aunt sheila .

Zvikanzia mupe phone nditaure naye angaaramba kurara.

Hameno kuti akanzi kudii na jayden . Achibva azorara . Jayden

akaramba kundiudza kuti vataurei for ah hour .

Ndakatorara ndichiedza kufunga kuti
chii chachemedza
Samara kudaro.

Kuma 5am ndakanzwa zvakunzi
mamuka sei Jayson .

Ndikati aaa murandakadzi husiku
huno mamukirei . Zvikanzi
mukai mundi perekedz kumba
dakaunotora hembe dzekupfeka
ndichienda kuchurch plus takasiya
kiti yega .

Samara akato muka ari bhoo asina
kumboita seaka chema
nezuro.



Ndakato seka zvangu sure katsi
ndoyo ndomutsirwa patema
shame .

Ndkamuka ndimamuperekedza
Kasvika akachinja nekuisira the
cat food .

Ndokubva taenda kichurch .

Jayden akazo nditi Samara needs
cancelling find a shrink for
her . Ndikati cancellinh yei manje .

Zvikanzi never mind ndichauya ndozo
taura naye ndikati
unouya when .

Akati soon give me ma details a mr



B0ka .

Ndakamupa.his details cause he was
our client ndobva ati

tozotaura time time shift yangu
yekubasa yatanga manje

Stay humble never think you are
better than anyone else . We
are all humans and crave acceptance
and love .

Tari loves you.

Mr Boka ava . Baba va Ethan . Ethan
Jadah Samara Jayden,

Jayson . And the cat

[8/24, 21:41] VaDeny: [14/09, 01:25]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: [13/09, 21:27]

Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 10

Dot allow someone who is critical ,
insensitive, or controlling

to try to guilt trip you, by trying to
make you feel bad about
yourself or acting as if you need help.
Anyone who exploits

and criticised another person , Is the
one who should feel



guilty and needs help.. There is always something wrong with the person who needs to hurt another , especially when its done intentionally .

Samara

I need to go to town and buy some glossary and want to send
rimwe kumba kuna mhamha Cherry na Daddy Biggie vabereki
vangu ndova disa . Worse pandaka zoziva kuti they are not my
biological parents . Rudo rwangu rwakato wedzera more for

them ndaidiwa kani mungo nzwa imi I
never felt out of place .

Ndakato pfeka zvangu hembe dzeku
bhazi ndini uyo hutu
ndakananga kutown ayiwa nditoriwo
dangerous aka kano
dhonza bhazi kaa .

Ndakato wana lift private car ini
karamata ndakwira zvangu
ndikati nechemu moyo maita henyu
Jeso ndawana lift ndisati
ndatsva nezuva .

Baba vaivemo vaitove vechikuru
vakatopfeka ring. Ndakango



vamhoresa nekutaura kwandai enda
vakati ndikuenda mall
ndokusiya mutown .

Ini paye kuto rurakisa zvangu. Baba
vaya vaindi tarisa zveku
biridzira nepa view mirror .

Ndai vaona hangu ndakabva
ndatorova serious yemango
mbishi ikudyiwa ne sauti .

Face yangu yaitoita kunge munhu
akuenda kurufu apadhuze
nekuridz mhere kuti apihwe chikafu
parufu .

Handiti moziva kuti akasvika parufu

uchiridza mhere vachango
pedza kubika zvinobva zvanzi vapei
sadza vasagi vafenda .

Baba vaya ndaiwona kuti pane
zvavanoda kutaura asi vaishaya
peku tangira .

Vakazongo shingirira zvaikanzi you
are beautiful ntombazana
ndika faker smile ndikati thank u.

Zvikanzi I have an assignment for you.
Ndikati uhuu Im
listening .

Zvikanzi can u give me 5 minutes of
ur time .. Ini hangu I dnt

feel very comfortable around vanhu
vechirume ava especially

vakatanga kuda kuiya toma
complement tumwe tuya tuya tuya.

Ndinotanga kutonzwa hasha chaidzo
kunge ndichamedza
munhu semapiritsi.

Hedeeeeeee imi kune vamwe vanhu
munyika umu vanoita

sevakazvarwa chembere dzaenda
kudoro .

Vasina kunyatso.kwana hanzi nababa
vaya . I like you ini
nechemumoyo hezvoness .

Kupihwa lift ne like zvafambairana
kupi.

Hanzi mina Im a gentle man I wont lie
to you ..I have a wife
and 5 kids my last born is almost
your age.

I cannot resist you I love you . Mai
weeee ndakato tanga
kunzwa hasha . Hanzi can you be my
side chick . I will take
good care of you.

Like paying ur bills you wont need to
stay here in the farms will
get you a full house in Four ways .



Buy you a car of ur own
When ever I go on wrk trips out of the
country I will go with
you.

Will give you allowance bt I dnt like
sharing you with anyone ,
you will be mine only.

My wife is old now so you will be my
trophy little wife .

Besides me and wife we nolonger
make love she is old .

So I need fresh blood vanotemwa
dzino buda ropa kaaa zvee.

Making me feel like a man with this

portable body of urs Im
sure u will send shivers to my body .

Aaa muno ziva ndainzwa hasha baba
ivavo vasina kana nyadzi
nezva vaitaura .

How I hurt munhu anondi batanidzira
mupfungwa dzake
kufunga dondo sure nxaaaa .

Kutotaura munhu achiita kunge
akagarira bhomba kuzoita
confidence kani wati tunhu tusvinu
tukuturauriwa baba ivavo kaa
vaita kunge vabatwa nemweya
wekuma dokero rima chairo..

Ndakango vati take a good look at
me . Why will I insult myself
with all this beauty ndatomuka
ndikagezawo mushe mushe.

Ndino toziva zvangu kuti Mwari
vakada zvavo.. side chick of
all the things in the world why will I
stoop so low insulting
myself being someone,s side chick .

Someone,s second choice when I can
be someone,s first and
best choice nt side chick yoo Im
someone's main chick..

Firstly I respect people, s husbands

handina nguva

yekusekererana nevarume vevanhu . I
have respect for married
man I respect other peoples
marriages .

Yoo Im nt a home breaker shame.
Zvikanzi everyone is doing It
do you think ur boyfriend only have
you as a main chick.

I said that one is for me to know as
long as zvichi perera ikoko
pasina chandaona .

No worries I dnt do things because
everyone else is doing it.



Wrong is wrong .Baba ava vaitove mushona mufunge.

Vairatidza kune vane mari dzavo vanga vakatopfeka ring ye gold mufunge .

Inotoratidza paita zve married man apa.

Ndakasvotwa ndakavati ndidzi kisei hangu ndomirira makombi kutaura chokwadi mandi bhowa.

Im no longer comfortable in this car .
Hakuna huroyi huno

pfluura ihwo murume mukuru kuda kundi kanga nisa nenyaya



yezuti vane mari nxiiii.

Kufamba navo vachienda kunze
kwenyika nebara kutengerwa
mota ku renderwa imba in Four ways
chiii chino shamisira
pazvinhu zvese izvozvo zvava taura.

Handisi honye inoda zvemahara kaa
ini.

I'm very much happy muka one room
kangu kandi nogara ndine
peace chaiyo kumapurazi ikoko .

Ndogo zoda zvevapfupi nekureba
sure. Ndishaye zvangu peace
nemunamato wemukadzi wavo.

Heee ndokukwidza ndege tichienda
out nebara . Nxaaa
vakabva vandipa shungu dzekuda
kuzvi kwidza ndege yacho
ndege.

Nyangwe ndisi ngaende out nebara
ndatoti ndichazvi kwidza
ndege local kutoenda ku Capetown
pa leave rangu.

Kwete zvekupenga kwavo izvo
zvekuda kundiitisa pweeeeer
pwandidi pwuuuuu kusheya. Nxaaa
mhani rume guru ngari kure
ndanzwa hasha dzisingaite.

Heeee ndokutengera mota . Nxaaa
handina hangu mota
mazuvano kune ma uber . Ndino
ngokwira uber kaa kwete
kuda zveku bvisirwa bhurugwa rangu
nerume guru old enough
to be my father nxaaa. Ndo type
dzana uncle Nathan idzi.

Baba vaya vakazviona kuti
ndagumbuka . Ndakutida kuputika
nehasha. Ndaka ndanyarara munoi
ziva silent iri loud iya iya.

Vaka shaya peace mumota mavo
baba ivavo. Vakazingoti u

are very different handi sati
ndamboona mumnhu ari firm sewe

. Im sorry for everything I said. I
respect you for that .

Sorry hako I learn something today .

Kuti money is not

everything kana murume mukuru
anenge ini ndika shaiwa

nyadzi kana kushaiwa rukudzo
handina chimiro panyika.

From today on wards you are my
daughter for you Im going to

change. I will drop you kutown kwauri
kuenda .

By the way my name is Samuel Boka .
Ndaka vhunduka

pandakanza surname yekuti Boka.

Zvikanzi take my business card iri if u
need anything dont
hesitate to call me.

Inini nevanhu vanoti if I need anything
I must nt heditate to call
them.

Inini Im Samara Boka . Mashoko
andai tsura ndega

mupfungwa dzangu. Boka was my
real surname nt ya Daddy

Biggie baa .



Ndakanzi ndiyo surnama yababa
vangu bt he doesnt know I
exist . Murume uyu haasi baba vangu
here or one of my
relatives.

Nehasha dzanda inzwa ndakatadza
kuvhunza about his back
ground. Ndaka ngotora business card
ravo .

Hasha dzaindi kurira. Mufunge ini
ndine problem yehasha .

Kana ndikatsamwa hasha dzino
ndikurira . Ndinenge ndichito
dedera chaiko. I try by all means



kuzvidzora . Saka hasha
dzangu ndodzi pedzera mukuchema.

Ndinenge ndisisina kana voice kana
kutaura ndino tadza .

Handi dzide hasha asi dzino ndikurira.
Zuva nezuva ndino
chema kuna Mwari kuti vandipe
simba rekukunda hasha idzi.

I try by all means kuzvidzora neku
gara ndaka nyarara zvangu.

Which is why I like to mind my
business. Hasha dzaka

nditadzisa kuvhunza Samuel Boka
kuti ndiyani mufunge .

Ndaida kuto vhunza bt ndakashaya simba.

Mr Samuel vakandisiya mu town vakati ndisavatye handi zive kuti chii chava kaona kuti ndatya .

Vaka driver vakaenda ndikazoita zvandaida mutown .

Ndikadzo kera kumba ne uber .

Ndaka svika Jayson akapaka mota yake pamba pangu.

Uyuwo uyu akabva andi mhanyira hanzi murandakadzi komuno ngofamba musinga taure hamu daire futi phone yenyu .

Ndanga ndakutoda kuenda.

Ndaka ngomuti sorry kana ndiri
mutown ndotya kubirwa phone
saka ndasiya fone svinu mumba Im
sure ndoyawanga uchifona.

Akandi batsira kuburutsa grosary
rangu. Hanzi today you look
like someone who swallow a frog .

Maitwa sei kutawundi uko asi
bhoyifurenzi yenyu yakuitai gara
ndichauya.

Kutsamwirawo Jay kупедза nguva .
Ndakati ehe ndaitwa gara
ndichauya.

Zvikanzi nekisiti tayimu
munotsvagawo bhoyifurenzi yakaita
sei
seni soo.

Hakuna matata, ndakati hayibo
ndogara ndisina zvangu iyi type
bodo.

Zvikanzi inga ndagezawo wani asi
handiite mukomana we uber
akato zosekawo. Ndobva ayenda
zvake ndakurongedza zvinhu
mumba .

Jayson akabuda kuenda kumota
kwake akauya akata kura ka



cage.ne plastic bag abva andi
tambidza cage iya yooo

ndakanzwa kufara hasha dzese
kupera kuti hwaaa .

Maive nekakiti (cat) . Mu cage ndaka
mu hugger ndikati
wandi gonera apa.

Plastic raive nefood ya kitit.

Hanzi ndakaona kuti u like pets. But
ka puppy pamba pako

hapana fence kano biwa kana
kutsikwa nemota waenda

kubasa at least ur cat can be inside.

Ndamutenda kani the cat was fine

mhani.

Kaitoti nyeeewww kaka nditarisa
ndikaka buritsa mu cage
kakatanga kutenderera mumba
akanditi ndikazore magarine
pasi petsoka kakanganwe kwakabva
and feel at home here .

Ndakabva ndaita sekudaro. Business
card rababa vaya rakabva
radonha mupockert rikanhongwa na
Jay .

Akaramba akari tarisa zvikanzi
hedeeee tazoona phone
number dze bhoyifurenzi.

Ndakamutema ne cushion repa sofa .

Handina kuzoona kuti Jayson ayi sepi business card riya.

Akato svika pakuoneka ndisina kuvhunza .

Kuto varairwa nhai..

Boka uyu ndiyani chaizvo asi ?

Dont feel bad if someone reject u .

People usually reject

expensive things because they cant afford them .

Tari loves u . Boka uyu ndiyani
asi[8/24, 21:41] VaDeny: [15/09,
22:02] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

+27736348651

Tari wekwa BAkasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 12

Ignore those who try to steal ur joy.

Their lives are full of noise

, yours is full of purpose .

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Ndanga ndaku toita chimedhi medhi
chaicho. Nenyaya ya

Samara imi.

Ndakabva ndaenda kuna Biggie kuti
ndimuonesewo . In my

rightful mind ndaitoona tsoro yangu



yabuda bhobho.

Biggie was my yes boy kaa .

Ayizoramba here ini ndaka muitira

ma favor akawanda .

Ndanga ndakutoda kukudu bura poto
ya Samara. Ndaiti kungo

mufunga chete onini iya yabva yaita
moto.

Ehe you know what Im talking about .

Ini handidi zvemazita

ndinga tozo kurepai mese ayikaka ..

Ndanga ndakutoita kunwa ma
sleeping pills kuti ndirare .

Nekuti ndaiti ndikatanga kufunga

Samara kwaiyedza onini
ichirwadza nekuda mukadzi .

Kwete wese wese kaa . Kana ndiyo
yamunoti possessed
yacho. Samara ayindi tenderedza
brain kuti tende tende .

Ndaitoda kujunga zvaibva zvaita.

Ndakabva ndatoronga rwendo
rwangu kuno taura na Biggie.

Ndakaenda ku office kwa Biggie
ndikamuti ndine nyaya
inotoda private takagara pasi.

He suggested kuti tiende kumba
kwake .

Takasvika kwakuona Samara
achidiridza garden akapfeka
truick bottom yamuritsa zviboda
zvese .

Ndakabva ndatonzwa kuti haaa
ndanzwa ini . Ndakazo
shingirira kufamba kupinda mumba
asi ndanga ndotonzwa kuti
dai ndatoita chibaba ehe ini handidi
zvemazita .

Samara amabva awuya achitipa
chikafu ziso randai mupa
nderukuda kuda kutomumedza ne
onini kaa .



Akabva abuda panze ndipo
ndkaparura nyaya yangu kuna
Biggie .

Ndikati ndazofunga kaa inini kutora
Samara . Akati ajamuka
since I have known him .

Biggie was a very soft calm person
asi hasha dzaakaita ipapo.

Ndakato dzishaya akati NO in capital
letters .

Ndikati asi wakato kuduburawo poto
hauchadi ku share nen.

Akabva ati handisi huku inodya mazai
ayo . Samara is my child

.

Nathan waguta kunyara kaa nhaika .

Uri kuda kuparadza futura yemwana
wangu.

Kana deal rekuti ayite mukadzi wa
Ethan handi chatode mari
yako ndokupa yese yaiwa bhadhara
skool fees .

Ndikati ndoida izvezvi zvikanzi izvezvi
handina . Siya mwana
azvikurire .

Hasha dzanda kaita kaa kutadziswa
kumora huchi. Ini ndaka
hutarisa ndkasimuka nehasha ndika

tanga kurova Biggie
zvibhakera mudumbu .

Samara akapinda achimhanya kuda
kuno batsira baba vake

vandanga ndara tidza zvishandwa.

Kungo mutarisa kwanda kaita haaa
was fully charged

kutonzwa kuda mukadzi zviya zvekuti
ndakanga ndava kufunga

nemubhurugwa.

Ndikati Biggie dakupa mwana wako
mimba waka tarisa

dakuna kirwa wakatarisa.

Ndaka bata Samara zvisina kana

tsitsi ndikamu bata zamu

akandiruma ndkamu watsura mbama

.

Yekuti akaita chadzi mira.

Ndo time yanda kabvarura hembe
dzaaivr akapfeka.

I was acting like ndine madhimoni .

Ndakabvisa hembe kusara

ndiri chino chino.

Samara kakatanga kachiita seka

huku kachekwa musoro

kubhabhauka .

Ehe ndini ndainge ndaka mubata kaa .

Machembere zvanga

zvandi bata zvekuda mukadzi .

Taka wumburudzana kukunguru
dzana yaingove kikiri kikiri. Na

Samara when I was about to do it
Biggie hameno kuti simba

ari wanepi akakambaira achisviko
ndidhonza gumbo ndaka

varairwa pfungwa dzangu dzese
dzaive pakuda kupingudza

Samara .

Ndakabva ndadonha ndika shaya
balance Samara akabva

asimuka asina kupfeka andi dhonza
onini apa yagara

yairwadza.

Nekuda Samara ndaka bhowa kunge
dhongi Samara akabva
abuda achitiza .

Biggie akati run my daughter .

Ndanga ndaku nyara manje
ndasara ndisina kupfeka mumba
mevaridzi .

Nxaaa ndango pfeka hembe nekusiya
ndaridza tsamwa .

Ndika siya ndaudza Biggie kuti . I will
get what I want Samara
ndiku zomuita mukadzi wangu .

Come mheni come bhanan,ana.

Ndaitoda kumu taimira achibva ku skool . Ndomu kidnapper.

Ndakaenda kumba kuti ndimbo zorore ndanga ndanzwa imi.

Ndaka mbozama kuti nditsvage chigwishu . Bt ndaitinzwira hasha munhu iyeye.

Onini yangu yaida Samara chete kuita kumu rwarira.

Ndaitoda kugara naye mune zvakanaka and do everything for her. Orarama zvake ka life kema boss. I was going to make her my Queen nekuti ndai munzwira sugar



tapi tapi kutapira .

But I needed to convince her bt
nezvaitika apa . Ndatove

muvengi wake. She will learn to love
me because Im nt going

back .

Jah prazah akaimba akati zunguza
kwete kungo ndinyemudza.

Mafambiro edu kupiko kumberi .

Saka ndichaedza kusvi kira ndahwina.

Ndakato svika kumba ndigeza
shower nekuti ayive ma pots
standing with meat.

Ndazonwa wine ndobva ndadhakwa

ndikrara pasofa.

Ndakamuka ndine head ace.

Ndikamwa grandpa ndokubva
ndakugaya zano.

Rekuti Samara ndomutora seiko .

Biggie ndaito ziva kuti kumu
buritsisa basa handai kwanisa nekuti
ayidiwa ne state aziva
basa rake.

Ndaiziva kuti haambo ndi mhan, atire.

Pakapera week ndanga ndaronga
strategy yangu .

Haaa Nathan ane maplans zveee imi
Baby ndotorara ndatove naro chikara

chese chapera.

I went with my plan I send 2 school
boys kuti vano ndidaidzira

Samara mu class mavo ndichiita like
Bigie.

Vakadzoka vachiti Samara ane week
asingauye ku skool..

I drove ndakanaga kumba kwa Biggie
. Ndikati where is my

wife. Zvikanzi pama kaviga mai va
Ethan ku Glen forest

hamucha pazivo here vakuru.

Biggie ndakatoona kuti aka looser
respect for me musi

wandaida kuita zvechi military force
pana Sama .

Ndikati ndobvunza Samara . Zvikanzi
simce day raakatiza pano
maita ma bororo kunge muchaitosa
mwana mu shohwera
nairo zinhingi renyu. Haama
kuzombo dzoka.

Ndmanzwa kuda kuridz mhere
ndikazo zvidzora ndkano
vhunza Heze akati.....

Take a stand for ur self amd refuse to
let people steal your joy

Tari loves u. Hope dzandikunda



ndakurara

[8/24, 21:44] VaDeny: wema Novel
Muina Swiiz

+27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 13

I grew to understand that people dnt
always build walls to

keep others out . There are times it is
done out of necessity to

protect whatever is left within .

Jayden

Muhupenyu there are things zvekuti



zvikaitika kwauri . It will hurt you or traumatized you for the rest of your life zvekuti ukashaya cancelling . You will try to turn the page and act as if nothing happened .

But the screen will keep on pop up. Zvino kudya iwewe every time you think about it tingangoti unenge wakaita bottle in emotions .

Makamboona zvinoita coke zviya ikashekwa yakavharwa ukango erekana waivhura .

Ino rasika cause inobuda ne pressure
(kuita kututumira in
other shona language)

Ndozvaka fanana nekuti if something
happens like uka repwa .

Ukashaya cancelling unogona kuto
venga all man .

Nevamwe vasina mhosva . Vamwe
vano tozosvika pakuita
ngochani(lesbian) madzvamuti dzviti
madzvororo. Mukadzi
kudanana nemukadzi .

Kushaya cancelling ikoko.

Samara was dealing with such issues

ndkazo nzwisia kuti
why ayive neka kuzvi protector kari
emotionally kaya.

Nechi chi dnt gayi chekuti she will will
say whatever . Like
speaking her mind .

Jayson akandi fonera achiti Samara
andiri dzira mhere .

Ndipo ndakaedza kutaura naye
akatadza kutaura pa phone .

Ndakabva nda feeler the need to
protect her so much.

Ndikati kuna Jayson enda naye
kumba let her cry shungu

dzake dzipere iwewe just hug her
tight .

I will call and talk to her kana hasha
neshungu dzapera

Ndakazo fona vakumba ndanzwa kuti
anga akuramba kurara
pamba aayitotya..

Ndikamuti Samara I know we dnt
know you that much .But we
care about you and ur happiness we
are nt going to do
anything bad to you .

Akatanga futi kuchema ndikati chiii
talk to me .Akati mweya



wangu nenyama yangu nenyama
yangu zvinorwa . Ini ndine
nhamo huru kwazvo . Mweya wangu
nenyama yangu zvinorwa .

Hasha dzino ndikurira neshungu.
Baba vangu handi vazive mai
vangu vakafa ndine 3yrs obviously
handi vazive.

Ndaida kurepwa nemurume ari old
enough to be my father .

Achindi udza kuti vabereki vandi
nofunga kuti ndevangu havasi
vangu.

Kubviswa hembe pamberi pa Daddy

vangu munhu achida

kundibata chibharo..

Kutsvagirwa murume mwana
wemurume iyeye nekuda kuti
ayindi bhadharira skool fees .

Ndakabva kuzimbabwe ndine 17yrs
ndichi tiza zidhara iroro..

Nanhasi handi kwanise kuenda ku
Zimbabwe because baba
ivavo vakandiona vando nditor
kundiita mukadzi by ginya.

He is powerful zvekuti haambo
sungwi. Vabereki vangu vaindi
chengeta ne rudo Daddy Biggie na

mhamha Cherry ndinototya

kuno vaona .

Ndatove nenguva 15yrs ndisina kana
kumboenda ku zimbabwe

. It happened ndine 17yrs nw Im
32yrs old .

The pain is still hunting me. Baba
Ethan vachiri kungo

nditsvaga kuti vandiye mukadzi he is
65yrs old nw.

He always threaten my parents kuti
chero ndikaroorwa anono

nditora kumurume iyeye kana
kuuraya that man .onditora . I

leave in fear of the unknown kokuno
akaerekana awuya
akandi tora.

SAMAra akaita kudurura zvese zvaive
pamoyo wake .Ndika
muti she is very very safe nw nothing
will happen to her ini na

Jayson tiripo. We will protect her.

Akati she had a boyfriend wakaudza
nyaya iyoyo the guy is nw
his x boyfriend nw . She said he
promised to protect her bt
vakazo siyana ..

Nekuda kwekuti the guy anga akuita



taking advantage of
Samara achida kumutonga
nekugzdzira munhu wake waanoda
pana Samara ..
Samara aka jamuka ..Saka she told
me kuti people always
walk away from here.

Ndikamuti we are nt people we will
protect her . Ndikamuti
chirara kumba Jayson hapana
zvaano mbokuita .

Akatanga achiramba ndikamu
nyengerera kusvika abvuma
kurara .

Ndakataura naye in a professional way like a shrink . Ndikati zvati chataura pano its between me and her kana Jayson handi muudze.

Akabva atanga zvake kundiimbira .hanzi

Ndaiwana hama yakanaka .

Ndaiwana hama ine rudo .

Ndiyeyu Jesu wakanaka wakandi fira pamu chinjikwa .

Akarara hake ndakazonzwa jayson achiti amutswa kuma 5 achinzi . Ndiperekedze kumba heee

kiti iri yega dakuno tora
hembe dzekuenda kuchurch what
what

Ndkaseka the fun Samara was back.
So ndakazoti Jayson andipe ma
details a Mr Boka I wanted to
find out if he was related to Samara
or kwaingova kufanana
kwema surname pasina hukama .
He was a biggest client ku Damco
campany ya Dad..

But muma dhirezi yaive razor baba
ivava . Yooo mari yaiva
pengesa vanga vabatwa demon rechi

African rekuti ukaita mari

wobva wawanza vakadzi.

Ndakazo tanga hangu basa
ndakunzwa kurerumirwa .

Samara was nw happy ndozvimwe
zvaimu batsira .

Trust me I dnt feel anything for Sama .
I judt feel the need to
protect her.

Jayson always tease achiti haudi
bhoyifurenzi inenge ini here.

Hanzi anobva ati hell no..

Kasingle lady izvozvi makutofunga
kumutaimira kkkkkk imi

kaaa siyai mwana .Baba Ethan
ndovamwe vandikuda kutsvaga
nxaaaa I hrt that man nyangwe ndisi
ngava zive . He
traumatised Samara ari mudiki sure
unobvisira mwana
bhurugwa murume mukuru..imi kaaa
vanhu ngavatye mwari ...
aaaa nanhasi hanzi vanongoti
Samara is my wife heeeee
ndikuzo mutsvaga kusvima
ndamuwana kkkk i think he is still
searching pava ne 12 yrs . Havazive
kuti Samara akatoita

muenda chose kutiza zi onini ravo
rakamu vhundutsa mwana

.... kutadza kutsvaga ano vada
vachiita sika sika nemwana .

How you see your self can impress
you or break you. Let God
help you to see ur self through his
eyes .

Tari loves you Guys today is Monday
kubasa maiziva .

[8/24, 21:44] VaDeny: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 14

Be thankful for all the rude obnoxious , and difficult people you meet in life too. They save as important reminders of hw not to be.

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Ndakatsvaga pese pandai funga kuti Samara ari ndikashaya . I

used to watch Biggie ndichiti pada akamu viga somewhere

ndicha muwana hangu.

Ndosimu dzira panda kasiira kaa zvee imi. Ndaitove

nemazirudo for Samara kuita



kupengeswa nerudo chaiko.

Kuchikoro ndakaitaimira asi haana
kumbo tsikako.

Hezel ndakamu vhunza akati ari
kutotsvagawo.Samara

nemaziso matsvuku cause she is so
behind ne chikoro.

Ndakatuma boys ndikadzira tidzA pic
yake kuti vatsvage asi

ngoma ndiyo ndiyo . Nowhere to be
found.

Ndakato vati chero mukawana ari
pamurume take her and
bring her to me in one peace.

Kana karume kacho kakada kuita
nharo toita kutonga kwaro
gamba handiti ndiri soja rino svika
kure here . Isai nyere
mumusoro .

Hapana kana mumwe munhu
wandainzwa kuda kunze kwa
Samara ndaiita kumerera
ndikamufunga .

Ndaitonzwa kuti ndoda iwewe
Samara . Zvimwe zvese handidi
baa .

Biggie akawunganidza mari yese
yandaka bhadharira Samara

skool fees akauya nayo kuti andipe
ndikairamba .

Akango siya akanda mari iya pa table
iri mu zi envelop.

Ndobva abuda akasiya andiudza kuti
pana Samara kana

kumagodobori ndosvika if you
anything to harm her mwana

wangu wandaka pihwa na Jehovha .

Handidi naye Im sure

where ever she is Mwari vari.kumu
chengetedza kuti vavengi

vagozo nyara nekuda kuita hudyire .

Akabva anditi kana uchida kuona the

other side of me . I can
be a a monster ngandi ngonzwe kuti
waswedera
kana mhino yako yafema mweya uri
padhuze newafema .

Samara .

I used to respect you bt now I loose
or the respect I had for
you.

Murume mukuru kuda kugonyera
pamwana mudiki. Ndaka
tarisa what it is that asi une shave.

Basa rangu hauna kana power
yekundi buritsisa the state loves



me .

And if you try any trick kuda
kundiuraya Im under surveillance

24 7 ndakachengetedzwa .

Even my wife Cherry

Saka musharukwa tsoro dzenyu
motamba makachenjera .

Im no longer that so called gardern
boy wawaita mbirisa

ndichiti yes boss nt anymore .

Matebhuru akachinja .Mwari vaka
turner ma tables . Ndaenda
ini.

Ndakasara paye ndakabata dzoro .

Ndikatanga kufunga kuti chiii chir
kuitika pandiri kuti ndiite like
a possessed man .

Pana.Sama izvi zvine chirevo hazvisi
zvega mhani.

Zvakuda vakuru vano famba na Jesu
vauye pano . Vandi
namatire sure .

Ndiri mukufunga kudaro hameno
pfungwa yakati imbo
mutsvaga pa social media .

Kuenda pa facebook kudai . Maiwee
ndakatoona mafotoz
ndakabva ndanzwa jinja rakanyanya

akanga anyanya kuumbika

iko kunaka kani nekukura .

Haaa imi ndakaye verwa kutoita

kudonha rutwe murume

mukuru.

Apa onini yakati yorwadza . Ndaiti
chero ndikada kuno pedza

nyota pane mumwe munhu in my
imagination ndichiti ndi

Samara zvairamba .

Ndaito nzwira munhu iyeye hasha
hapana zvandaitoita.

Ndazongonwa ma sleeping tablets
kuti ndikarara zvoita nane.

Face book yake yaisa taura kuti aripi
panga pasina info paive

nema fotoz mamwe anembwa
mamwe kiti and different
animals.

Nema posts ake ano inspire thats it.

Uripiko Samara murandakadzi
wemoyo wangu . Huya udzimure
moto wandi nawo ndito taura ndegz
zvangu.

Ndanga ndakuvara yoo imi
musatambe nema feelings kaa imi.

Ndoku batai chibharo mukada
kutaurisa ipapo shhhhhhhh.

Yooo Samara huya kuna Daddy

Nathan kani.....Asi chiii

chiri.kuitika pandiri handina

kugadzirwa here inini regai ndimbo

zvifambira

Biggie

Heee mwanangu ropa rangu haubve

pamoyo wangu uri hora

hwangu .

Asi ndinga fare kutambira runhare .

Chiiko mwanangu chaita

unyarare .

Samara ndaimuda zvisingaite .

Hatina kubvira taita mwana asi

Samara was mwanangu wanda
kapihwa na Jehovha .

So I tried by all means to be a grt to
father to her . Ndaida
mwana wangu.

Ndaita kudzika pasi kunge tsotsi
kushandira mhuri yangu
Cherry na Samara .

Nathan ozongo tanga kuita kunge
mweya yemadzinza
pamwana .

Kuita kunge mhepo yanyama vhuvhu
iri kubva kumarinda
makuva .

Ndkaramba kapurani kake kasina
kana nemusoro .

Kuda kundi vhairira nemusva
wesadza une muto inini .

Achindiudza zvisina basa nxaaaaa
heee ndakumuda Samara
ndkabva ndato vharisa madhiri .

Ndikabva ndaunganidza tuma shereni
twake twese twaaai

bhadhata fees ndino mukandira .

Handisisina chikwereti chake I owe
him nothing.

State yaindi chenge tedz nekuti basa
rangu ndairiri zivisia.

Ndaiita nemazvo saka uko power
anga asisina .

Asi chiiko chaiita mudhara Nathan
vaite behaviour chibombo
sipori chibonga bonga munhu aka
svika svika kudaro.

Vatoita chimedhi medhi chaicho .

I wonder what wad happening to him.

Vaitoda 70 magate chaiwo nekuti hiii
zvanga zvavabata

nesimba zviine nharo.

Samara ndaitaura naye pa email .ayiti
ari bhoo zvake anga
atokura mwana wangu pafone

ndaitya kuti Nathan will trace
the calls ayivewo ne intelligence zvee
imi .

But what was really happening with
Nathan kuita seaka putirwa
nerima kudaro.

Ndakati ndicha zvifambira asa
tomboda vamwe vakadzi kunze
kwa Samara .

He goat chaiyo...

How people treat you is their karma ,
how you react is yours

Tari loves you ndaba time kubasa to
batana wednesday . Next

chapters I write to inspire zvangu
handi tengese mabhuku .

Saka musatye zvenyu kuti rinopera
musina kuwana all chapter

[8/24, 21:46] VaDeny: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 15

Control yourself altar your thinking
delete negativity.

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Tinoda sungano yerudo kaaa
sungano.

Nhai honestly speaking Samara ayive



nema features amai

Ethan some how . Masekero ake
nemvere muviri wese . Even
mafambiro ake .

Character yake ayira tidz kuti munhu
asingade zvisina basa .

Thats hw mai Ethan was .

Mukadzi wangu ayisada zvehudyire
kana maths dzisina kuti
twasu .

Straight forward ndoyaaida. Saka
ndaitove good people mai
Ethan vari vapenyu .

Dzungu rese ndanga ndakaro ngedza

mubag ndikano taya kuru
kova .

Because ndaiva ndisingadi
kurambiwa na (Sarah) mai Ethan.

Pakashaya mukadzi wangu I was
heart broken zvekuti .

Dzungu riye randanga ndataya
kurwizi . Ndakanoita rekukuzva
moyo wangu wandaive nawo
wakatorwa ndanetseka nekuva
kwemukadzi wangu.

Ndopandaka tanga kuti kana ndichi
batsira munhu ndotoda
benefit kaa .

Handisi Jeso ini anofira vanhu
neniwo nditori tsvimbo rume
ndKafirwa nemukadzi wangu
wandaidisia .

Handinakumbo bvira ndaita
gerofurenzi zvese zvandaida ndai
zviwana pana Sarah.

Ndopandaka zoti ndika bhadharira
Samara skool fees
nekutsvagira Biggie basa .

Butter trade kaa Samara orooriwa na
Ethan . But ikozvino
ndakuda madhiri akachinja .

Muno ziva here kuti if God make you

a sign board . Dnt be a
jelousy that the road you lead others
to go to you are nt going
there .

Kana Mwari vakakuita chikwangwari
chino ratidza vanhu ma
directions enzira dzavo kuti vano
svika zvakanaka .

Remain a sign board ndipo pane
makomborero ako ipapo.

Zvino kana wakuda kuita sign board ,
woita futi uber / tax ino
svitsa munhu pa door pake .

Hazvibude kaaa nhai imi

makamboona kipi sign board inoita
zvese .

Ini manje ndaitoda zvese manje .
Nekuti ndaitoita ku
manipulater chaiko because ndaiziva
kutj ane mari ndiye
mukuru pasi pano.

Ndichi ratidzira Biggie was so humble
zvake..

Hezvo ndakugara mubhurugwa
muchiita kunge mune

Anaconda everyday nekuda samara .

Izvozvi soo mukada kunditi
ndanyanya ndinouya kuzopedza



nyota ikokoyekuda mukadzi .

Ndakazo funga kumbofamba
because zvandaiita was nt
normal mhani.

Toziva kuti vanhu vanoda vakadzi ma
feeling ariko .

Asi angu anga akutoita kunge
zvengozi chaizvo.

Pane mumwe mukadzi
wandaingonzwa kuti iyeye anokuudza
hupenyu hwako hwese .

Ayinzi ane spirit yenjuzu maari .
Ndaito mbozvi shora kaa
ndichiti hayiwawo .



Ndakabva ndati regai ndiyendeko
ndkasvika paya ndikapihwa
dish ndikanzi ndigeze maoko angu.

Ndikageza ayitove munhu ari simple
ngaanake zvake .

Ayiwa ndikungo kuudzaiwo kuti ayive
akanaka asi handisi
kumunzwira sugar. Sugar yangu
ndonzwira Samara .

Zvamurimi mungato famba
makutaura kuti heeeeeee ndakuda
this lady .

Vakabva vati ini ndiri Mamoyo
weganda remvura ava ndisu



vacho.

Ndosaka ndati gezai maoko tisati
tapinda mumatare enyu.

Ini handisi n,anga handisi madzimai
handisi muporofita . Ndiri
muzodziwa wa Mwari full stop .

Ndino taura zvandinenge
ndaratidzwa na Mwari chete .

Pamageza maoko mudish umu
manga muchibvisa tsvina nezvi
saka rurama muhupenyu hwenyu.

Regai ndikuta urirei zvandaona
mudish iri pama geza maoko.

Baba muri kutongwa nenyama yenu

imimi. Uyezve kubva
zvashaya mudzimai wenyu
makatanga kuita hunhu hwairambw
anemudzimai wenyu. Wehudiyire .

Mwari akaku komborerai
nezvamunazvo kuti mubatsire munhu
zvinobva pasi pakadzika dzika
pemoyo wenyu.

Musina chamuno tarisira kuwana
pazviri.

Sechipo changu ichi ndkachi piwa
naMwari ndosaka ndisina
wandino bhadharisa kana nda batsira
Zvino imi makakundwa nemweya

weru chiva .

Murandakadzi uyo wamuno
dzingirirana naye akange ari wenyu

.

Asi nekuda kwekusagutsi kana
kwenu destiny was changed .

Nekuti mwanasikana iyeye
akazvarwa nechipo chake chiru paari

. Saka anoda kugari sana nemumnhu
ano koshesa mufaro

wake .

Kunyanya ukadaro unenge wato
muhwina uye makombo rero
unomawana .

Handiti munoona muranda rumwe
wamakatsvagira basa uyo

Biggie kubudirir kwake kuri pakuti
akada mwana iyeye

akamuko shesa zvakabva
pasi.pemoyo wake.

He can even kill to protect Samara
iyeye . Mudzimai wenyu

Samara ayi mukoshesa .

Nyangwe akasvika pakufa chokwadi
chisati chabuda hacho .

Asi ropa ravo raidairana .

Zvino imi makada kuti zveku
shandisa masimba ekubasa



kwenyu murudo.

Dai makaramba mune moyo wenyu
wamaive nawo mudzimai
wenyu achiri mupenyu .

Samara uyo ato kudai ega zvisina
kana kumanikidzira kana ku
forcer .

Ende maito garisana zvisinei nekuti
mudiki kwamuri.

Alk she need in her life is to be with
someone Nomunzwisia
neku respcter nekumu koshesa .

Zvino imi makaita enemy yake .
Nezvama kamuita matove

makara asi onane .

Rudo haruitwe bvaju bvaju kunge
kucheka cabbage repa rufu .

Uye kutongwa nenyama yenu
kusvika pakubvisa mbatya

nekukumura mwana mbatya pamberi
pababa vake vakatarisa .

Nekumuudza secret yehupenyu
hwake yaai fanira kuudzwa na

Biggie na Cherry vave ready hamuna
kugumira ipapo mabva

mada kudya muchero futi zvisina
kuwirirana .

Paya makara sikirwa nemudzimai .

Akanga ayiswa mumaoko
enyu ndoku nonzi kukika
makomborero negumbo

Punishment yenu kungo munzwira bt
hamulume .

Ndakabva ndati ndozvi gadzirisa sei
nekuti ndaida kutogara
naye treating her as a queen .

Zvikanzi ndiyani anoda kuitwa Queen
mushure mekunge
avhiringidzwa .

Temhai mashizha apo mundipe
.ndkatemha shizha ndikavapa
vakati kutemha kwamaita shizha iri

ndikati chiri dzorerai
mumuti paranga riri hamukwa nise
kuri dzorera .

Richatanga kusvava everyday kusvika
ratozooma .

Ndozva kaitika pakati penyu na
Samara raive shizha pamuti
wamai diridza everyday .

Richiyedza imi mukaritemha
rikasvava .

Saka mashizha akasvava zvinenge
zvatopera .

Saka imi chisiyanai nekufunga nezva
Samara go on with ur life



madzidza kaaa .

Next time mokoshesa zvamu nazvo
mosiya ku manipulator ma
situations muhupenyu muchitora
advantage yekuti mune mari
nhaikka ndapedza nemi.

Muno ziva ndkaenda kumba ndichito
nyanyisa kufunga Samara
wacho ndichitoona ane nhumbu
yangu achi ndiyemera .

Ndkati mai iya imopenga nxaaa ..

Ndezvavo izvo handi zorore kusvika
ndamuwana Samara
wacho .

Rudo chete runo ndituma kuti
ndimutevere Sama .

Kuto ndiudza zvavo kuti she was my
destiny which means

there is a possibility yekuti I can
convince her to love me .

Yeeeeee at least handisi kupenga
zveni ka destiny mukati izvi .

Life is an echo what you send out
comes back.what you saw
you reap . What you give you get what
you see in others exist
in you

Tari loves you nhaika . Tosangana



muchikamu chino tevera

[8/24, 21:46] VaDeny: [16/09, 15:24]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 16

If you leave for people,s acceptance
you will die from their
rejection.

Samara

Hmmm zvanda kaitwa nababa
nababa Ethan . Ndozvimwe
zvaindipa hasha mhani nxaa .

Because we just sweep it under the



carpet . Handina kuwana
nguva yekutura namhamha Cherry
na Daddy Biggie ndakabva
ndangouya ku joni .

I neved had cancelling about it .
Sometimes ndaiti ndikazvi
funga ndainzwa mazihasha .

But panda katauda na Jayden
ndakanzwa kuti ndatuda mutoro
he was a very good listener .

Ayi teerera zvese kana shungu dzandi
wandira ndombo chema

. Iye ayiti cry cream if you want to .
Ndkaridza mhere ndika

screamer .

Akazonditi hw do you feel ndikati
much better ndikunzwa kuti
ndatura mutoro.

Akanditi muhupenyu vanhu takasikwa
zvakasiyana vamwe vane
hudyre vamwe vane moyo mirefu
vamwe they pretend .

Asi iwe dnt measure your life with
what happened to you or
what has been done to you.

How you see yourself is what makes
you or break you.

From what I see Samara has great

Chasima she is nt scared of anything .

Zvinoita kuti uti mweya wako
nenyama yako zvinorwa . Its
because you did not let go of that
incident .

Ndozvino kupa hasha hadziperi if you
dnt deal with it.

And feel guilty you wont enjoy ur life
to the fullest.

About finding ur father I will help you.

Ndakanzwa kuti ayiwa I had been
bottling so much emotions
inside me .

Im this kind of person who enjoy
being alone and get bored
when Im alone .

But ndaiti ndikango funga baba Ethan
ndainzwa hasha.

Ndonzwa kuvenga vanhu vechirume
mybe that why ndaiita ma
relationship anga asinga laster .

Cause ndaiti munhu akango tanga
kuita kunge achinja

ndaingoita walk away simple and
smart .

I told myself I will never ever in mylife
convince or manipulate

someone to love me . Be real with me or leave me alone .

Kana leave me alone yacho ichinetsa I will leave you alone .

Asi ndinenge ndakuudzisa zviri pasi pemoyo wangu ma facts .

I have been broken to a point that I dnt care much about being in love . I protect my heart to a point that ndikaona munhu atanga kuita minana .

Yake achida kuratidzira kunge opposition part . Ndoto kuratidza kuti Im an independent part

ino zvimirira yega .

Saka democracy yako unoita wega .

Yet love is a beautiful thing hati
zozviona nezvatinenge taitwa .

Hanzi na jayden Samara uri wanza
hasha nei . Tora danho
rekuzvininipisa Mwari vakatuma rudo
pasi pano kuti tigo
ruchengeta tore mekedzana .

Uri kuwanza hasha nei . They always
say murudo munoda

kureme kedzana kotevera kudanana
pamwe neku simbisana .

Hazvidi kuratidzana masimba Mwari

vakatuma rudo pasi pano

.

Saka zvawa kaitwa nababa Ethan is
nt all man can offer .

Ndikati ndino ziveiko zvangu handi
zivi sure nekuti ini hasha
dzai ndikurira . Hapana anoda
kuitirwa hasha in a relationship
asi ngazibe kuti dzirikubva kupi.

I use to bring the anger and hurt I
have for uncle Ethan in
present relationships.

Mmmmm ndakatoona kuti zvesure
ndaive ndaka rasika I really



need cancelling.

Ndikati kuna Jayden ndazivei hangu handizi , ndaonei zvangu

handi satiwo saka ndoda kubenge nutswa pfungwa nemi

makaona kare ndinga gozivawo seiko ini.

Samara!! Korwendo rwakanaka rwehupenyu nduri famba seiko .

Jayden!! Nanaira nanaira uno svika chete . Kana wavepo

wosimudza ruoko uchi suma vekwako farai ayenda .

Samara!! Ko chimiro chakanaka

ndochiona sei.

Jayden!! Bvuma kushoropodzwa
naivo vano tanga vanotevera
vano kurumbidza , ndivo vano kupa
ruremekedzo kwe hupenyu
hwese .

Samara!! Korugaro rwakanaka ndoru
wana seiko .

Jayden!! Rega kuzvi takudza zvisina
zera newe iwe pfungwa
dzinoda zororo. Nyama inoda
kunyevenutswa apo ne apo uchi
ziva mafaro.

Samara!! Koma shoko ehungwaru

ndoma wona seiko .

Jayden!! Terera terera mvura paino
naya ino kukura

zvakawanda . Zvimwe yozo tsveta
muma cheto enzizi newe
darowoo.

Samara!! Kuti zvindi rerukire ndinga
ite seiko.

Jayden !! Terera terera mhepo paino
vhuvhuta ino takura
zvaino kwanisa zvimwe ichi
ngozunguza yosiira kuivhu newe
darowoo.

Samara !! Ko rudo rwechokwadi

ndoru ona seiko.

Jayden !! Nyurura nyurura yako
nyunguruuhwi iwe kowa netswa
neiko inga nyika izere vano gona kuto
kurera seka svava .

Samara!! Zororo richauya rinhiko.

Jayden !! Hameno

Samara !! Ko pandinoda ndicha svika
rinhiko ini ndapa shuwa
nguva yareba .

Jayden !! Dnt worry uri dikani
wevakawanda vacha shambadza
zvakanaka pamusoro pako.

Haaa imi it was section yakaita kuti

ndione hupenyu neimwe
point of view iri different kana hasha
dzese dzAndai gara

ndakatakura mandiri dzaka pera .

Hmmm jayden was something else
ayiyita like psychologist

zvekuti anopinda mupfungwa dzako
pakadzika dzika achitaura

newe nezvausingade ku share with
him u can share haana

kumbo ndi judger zvake .

Ndakonzwa kuti ndiri munana
vanonzwa nezvangu ngava
zive kuti ndiri munana.

Ndakapotsa ndarepwa inini nhasi uno
ndopupura ishe vaka

chengeta nezuro wangu (my past)
ngaizive kuti ndiri munana .

Ndishaya zvandinoda hongu
kwechinguva chino ndinga
taridzika senda kundikana rufaro
ndicha ruwana zuva richingo
buda .

Ndakato pedzisira ndakuseka na
Jayden ndika muimbira
ndaiwana hama ine rudo .

And we said our goodbyes akanditi
ndirara kumba kwavo .

Kwete zveku joboka joboka zvandaita
ndichiita se pikoko

yabirwa mazai ayo ikuita chipata pata
kutsvaga mazai ayo kuti
irarire . .

Ndakarara ndikamuka patema
kumutsa jayson ndaito funga
kakiti kangu . Kanga kasara . Ayiwa
pamba pa jayson panga
pakanaka .

Chose jelousy down ndkamuti pamba
peko pakanaka. Zvikanzi
haudi here kuita madam boss .
Ndoenda kubasa wosara

uchibika bika neku ayina ka house
wife picture it uchinditi

Daddy Jayson maswera sei.

Ndikati hell no ! It is a dream
somebody wake me up . Jayson
is nt my husband materials yuwii
zvangu .

Zvikanzi saka husband materials
yako yakaita sei . Ndikati
worry not ndichakuratidza taito buda
pa gate pakabva
papfuura mota yaive nemumwe
mukomana takangoona
musoro mune log . Ndikati that one is

my husband materials .

Zvikanzi dnt worry ndakuita log
ndikati ukadaro unenge

watoita manje takaseka zvedu
ndakasvika kumba the cat was
fine woo .

Izvozvi mukuti ndinopenga ndai
mhanyira kit . Ayiwa kit yangu
ndoida regai ndipenge mazuvano
handi chaita classic nembwa
ya land lord inotsikwa zvee imi .

Takazo enda zvedu kuchurch
.....kwai faya

No ome owes us anything . We only

owe ourselves to get off
our back sides , count our blessings
and face our challenges .

When you leave from that perspective
the gifts pour forth

Tari loves you . One thing about she
loves music dnt be

surprised if you see me writing a
song . Music minister to me

a lot . And I love animals naturally so I
will include them and

some of my personality in my books .
I write to inspire and

when read have fun pano sekesa



sekai. Pane dzidziso dzidzai
thats my main reason . Handiti ngese
my books its for free kaa
saka toverenga tese

September 27, 2019 at 4:24 PM

· Public

[8/24, 21:46] VaDeny: 17/09, 10:38]
Tari Wekwa BAKASA: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 17

Reading gives us some place to go,
when we have to stay

where we are .



Ethan

Haaa ndaito gaya zvangu strategy
yangu kuti ndisvitse shoko
rerudo kuna Jadah .

Ndakatorara ndakabata zvangu gotsi
makumbo akadzika
madziro.

Mudhara wangu akabva andifonera .
Hanzi hauchada kaaa
kuuya kuzoona baba vako.

Ndikati ababa ndakambo
kurambidzai.kuuya here kuno kuzo
ndiona semwana wenyu.

We all know kuti haa ini zvekuuya

ikoko ndinenge ndakufunga
mai vangu.

Zvikanzi horaiti ndichauya mwangu
ndiwe zai regondo kaaa .

Zvikanzi uchiri ku remember nyaya
iya yandaka kuudza kuti
ndanga ndaita agreement na Biggie
nezva Samara kuti ayiti
muka..

Handina kuda kumirira kuti vapedzise
ngano yavo yatsuro
nagudo.ndongano dzemu bhuku
renhaka yeupenyu dzandaka
dzidza ku primary .



Nxaa ndaisa toda kana kuzvinzwa iye
mwana mudiki iyeye

Samara . Ndiye anoda kupihwa
murume .

Ndakapedzisira kumuona achiri
mudiki amai vangu vachiri
vapenyu ndichir ku primary cause
high skool ndanga ndakuno
ku Canada .

Pandai enda kumba ma holidays
ndaisa muona ini. Plus
ndakazo nzwa kuti vakange vave
kugara ku camp yemasoja
uko ku 2 brigade.



Baba vake vave musoja . But Samara
ayive akaita kamwe
kakufanana namai vangu some how
mai vangu vaimuda
zvekuti.

Saka mudhara hameno zvaaiti ayi
bhadhara skool fees heee
what what ndizoite murume wa
Samara . Nxaaaa

Mudhara wangu ayimboita kunge
aputa bute rebveni zvee imi.

Pfungwa dzacho uno todzi shaira
mupanda.

Ndakazo vati kana muri kuda mari



yenu yamai bhadharira
Samara skool fees ndokupai yese .
Musiye mwana azvikurire atsvage
wake ano muda kwete kupa
mwana mutoro wekuti andide.
Dai amai vangu varipo havai
mbobvuma zvinhu zvakadaro .
Mari yenu yacho imariiko . Calculate
nditumire ne western
union .
Zvikanzi aaa watogona wataura kuti
haudi . Ndato fona ndichiti
ndikuudze kuti ndakachinja madhiri
ndini ndaku zotora Samara

kuti ayite amai vako .

Ndakakachidzwa nezvanda kanzwa
ndikamuka ndikanomwa
mvura ndichiti pada handina kunzwa
mushe zvee.

Mudhara wangu zera rake iroro sure
here . Ndikaiti matiiko
baba .

Kana iri nyaya yemari yamai
bhadhara ndokupai .

Panekuti muite Samara mukadzi
wenyu.

Ok iye akabvuma here ndogona kaa
kunge ndiri kuramba imi

muchi wirirana .

Ipapo vakatsenga mukanwa havana
kutura zvandakanzwa

hanzi hee haa mborambe .

Ndikati makataura naye here kuti
munzwe pfungwa dzake.

Munogo mhanya kuti haarambe ko
akaramba keee.

Muchenjere kuzoita disappointment
mara mbiwa . Muka zoita

depression handidi kuti mufe ne B P .

Hongu pane nguva amai vangu vafa
muno tenderwa kuita

mukadzi zvenyu.

Saka baba va Samara vakabvu
mirana nazvo here . Zvikanzi
haa tichaita ma talks what what
Ndikati muri kuronga kana kuti
zvakatoitika kare izvi . Maonero
angu Biggie akaramba that guy is
humble bt musafunge kuti
akapusa kaaa .

Bggie haambo bvume izvozvo .

Aaaa mudhara wangu akutopenga
kufa kwamai vangu hakuna
kumuitira nhai.

Munoziva ndakaenda kubasa
ndichingo gaya hazvina kunyatso

ndiitira mushe .

Samara ayimbonzi akuda kupihwa
inini. Chiii chazoita kuti
mudhare achinje amude .

Ndakatoona vanga vafona vachida
kundiudza kuti Samara handi
chakupa .

Ndichatoita kutaura naye Samara
wacho ndega
ndinzwisise nyaya yacho or Biggie .

Ndakabva ndaenda kubasa number
ya Samara ndaisatove
nayo.

Taisambo taura ndapedzisira

kumuona ari teen age parufu
pamai vangu handina kumuona or
anga aripo handina
kumutsvaga hameno.

Ndakabva ndasvika kubasa ndika
fonera mudhara Biggie kuti
ndinzwisise .

Mudhara wangu pane zvaaindi
vanzira .

Ndkabva ndafona akadaira zvake .
Biggie was a very quiet
humble person .

Asi ndakaona hangu ayive munhu
asina basa nezvakawanda

wanda zvake.

Akato daira ndikati mukoma makadiiko. Tikasa kutsvagai hamu batike zveku mhanya.

Zvikanzi kana ndanaga ndisisisi number yako munin, ina .

Ndikati mato ndirasa nekuti ndiri kunyika yevatorwa kaaa musazo daro veduwe.

Maingopihwa kaaa na Mudhara Nathan . Akaramba akanyarara pandka taura nezva mudhara Nathan.

Ndikabva ndaziva kuti pane nyaka nyaka .



Haana kundi endiedera kimberi
ndakazo muti ko Samara
akadaiiko. Zvikanzi aripo ari right .
Mapinduriro acho ayive nekakusa
sununguka .

Ndikati aripo here zvikanzi haapo .
Ndakato shaya kuti ndotanga sei
nyaya yangu.

Ndikazoti aaa mukoma pane nyaya iri
kundi netsa mudhara
andi fonera achiti akuda Samara .

Handina kinzwisia nyaya yavo.
Nekuti ini ndato funga kuti vari
kuda kuti ndichi tora Samara ndikati

ini handidi .

Let her be kana muri kuda mari yenyu
yamaiti maibhadhara

skool fees yake ndokudzorerai .

Vakati ivo vakuda Samara . Ndava
vhunza kuti Samara wacho

maka wirirana naye here .

Vananga vachingo tsenga mukanwa
.ndikati mukoma Biggie

vaka bvuma izvozvo here . Ko aunt
Cherry munhu akasiirwa

mwana vanha vachitsenga mukanwa .

Ndipo.panda kaudzwa mashura
akagochwa chaiwo na Biggie

hanzi mudhara ayida kubata mwna
chibharo .

Samara atove ne makore asipo
nekutya kubhinyiwa nababa
vangu .

Imi ndkava nyarira kuiya kunge
chigoritoto chipoko chine
mvere kusanyara kwemurume
mukuru.

Ndkanyara mufunge imi hazvina
kumbo siyana naChidumo na
Masendeke zvava kaita.

Sure kutora chi military force chavo
ichocho kuda kushandisa



pa rudo .

Imi muimbi uye akaimba akati
usazoda kumani kidzira
usazoda kumanikidzira rudo nekuti
pauno diwa unoona wega .

Biggie akato nditi mari yavo yese ye
skool fees ndakano vasiira
vakairamba ndikai kanda .patable
handina chikwereti chavo.

Hati chato wirirani kubvisa mwana
wangu hembe kuda
kumubata chibharo ndkatarisa .

Kuto shama murume mukuru
pamberi pemwana . Yowe

Baba vako Ethan vatove chimedhi
medhi . Vakuto pengeswa
nekuda Samara .

I lost all the respect I had for him.
Kuita kunge munhu
wekuveza kudaro.

Ndkanyara veduweee . Baba vangu
zera ravo nezva vaiita kaaa

.

Ndo type yana tezvara vano rara
nevaroora nxaaa mhani .

Akanditi Samara is safe kwaaari bt
vari kumutsvaga she is out
of the country.

Ndikati Im against my father
ndichauya ikoko . Dont worry
daku vafonera ndivaudze kuti Samara
ndomuda ndanga ndichi
nyepera kuramba paye paye .

We said our goobyes bt Biggie anga
asiri pa sure yekuti ndiri
which side saka haana kundiudza
kuti Samara aripi.

Ndkafonera mudhara handina kumbo
muuudza kuti ndataura
na Biggie .

Ndkabva ndamuti mudhara about
issue ya Samara ini Samara



ndotomuda ini .

Paye ndanga ndichi nyepera zvangu
kuramba ini.

Handiti manga mandi udza kare kuti
ndewangu here .

I know u where just joking with me
muchiti makumuda kkkkkk

haaa mudhara makapenga .

Wena ayiwa Samara wangu ndomuda
Im coming soon ki zim

ikoko dakuto siya ane pamuviri
muwane muzukuru.

Mudhara akaramba ari ziii ndikati
yaaa ndamugona .

Ndikati Samara ndomuda nekuti
mhamha vamudawo . Saka im
sure kwavari vano fara ndikaita
chibaba cha Samara .

Mudhara anga ari ziii zvake ndikati
hello baba .

Asi hamuchadi muroora kani.

Zvikanzi Ethan waaaaaaa nga wati..
hauchadi wani .

Ndikati ndorambirei mukadzi
akatsvagwa nababa vangu
zvangu .

Samara for Ethan haa pefekito matcb
from baba Ethan .



Zvikanzi namamudhara Ethan.....

My life , my choice , my mistakes , my lessons ,not someone,s

business . They must mind their own problems before they talk

about mine . My life is nt someone,s story to tell

Tari loves u nhai

September 27, 2019 at 8:34 PM

· Public

[8/24, 21:51] VaDeny: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 20



Mistakes and spelling mogadzirisa
handitika .

You cant change people so dont drive
yourself crazy trying.

Instead just change how you deal
with them or just stay away
from them .

Ethan

Ndakabva ndaronga zvangu kuti
leave rangu I will fly to

Zimbabwe ndimbo noona kuti chiii
chapa ndutsa mudhara
wangu kudaro.

I didnt know him as a rapist ini he



was a caring man. Even
when my mother was alive yaingova
happy happy chete in our
home .

He was not an abusive person. Most
of the character I have is
from my Daddy Nathan .

Zvino zvovo pengeswa nekuda
mwana mudiki chiiko chaicho .
Hanzi kunzwa musoro kutema
handiro dambudziko .

Wongoorora chikonzero chaita
musoro uteme .

Kushingirira kurapa mhopo



pamusana mhoko iri pamusana iwe
une ziso rime mbonje.

So was going to find out and put a
stop to that hug wash
nonsense .

Jadah ndaiita zvangu observing from
a far pane mukomana
team leader wevanhu vaiti kana ma
container awuya kubasa
vaiwona kuti zvinhu zvevanhu zvese
zvasvika zvakakanaka here .

Ndakaona kuti ayidawo Jadah. Asi I
told myself kuti Im not in a
competition with anyone.



Mumwe musi kwakauya this
handsome white guy kubasa it
was lunch time akabuda na Jadah
nemota yake.

Vakazodzoka after lunch we where
supose to have a meeting
saka . Akapinda nethat white guy.

He was introduced hanzi hie guys
meet keith general manager
of our branch in kenya .

He is my fiancee . Heee
ndkanyatsonzwa kuti ndkai nonokera
colgate nhai .

Jadah was taken oh God . I was



falling for her .

Anyway so many fish in the ocean .

Ndicha wana wangu .

Zvangu there is a reason for everything .

Crush yangu pana jadah yakabva yapera zvayo .

The meeting was successful takaoedza nekutoenda kumba zvedu.

Minus one problem handi chaita strategy yekusvitsa shoko pana Jadah .

My main focus on Samara and my

Daddy .

Ma leave days angu akasvika . Ndika
fonera mukoma Biggie

ndichiti Samara awuye ku Zimbabwe
we want to sort out zvino

nyadzisa zvakaitwa nababa vangu.

Mwana haa ngagare ari pa run.

Nekuda kwemunhu ane moto

mubhurugwa aaa .

Hapana akambo varambidza kuroora
ini ndakura ini I dnt need

kutyirwa kunzi step mother vano
zondi shungurudza .

I have my own life .

Mukoma Biggie vakazo understander
nekuona kuti we are on
the same side .

Saka vakandiudza kuti Samara ari S A
.

Ayizouya hake kumba . Mukoma
Biggie vakati chinzvimbo
chavainacho kubasa he can be given
vanhu vano protector

Samara .

Without any hindrance.

Ndkafonera mudhara Nathan my
Daddy ndikati Daddy
ndakuchiuya kumukadzi wangu



wama kandi tsvagira .

Ndoku gona zvee kwama kaita
dakuto siya achisvioa svipa
pando zo processor Visa rake .

Kuti awuye kwandiri handidi kuti
mukadzi wangu agare ku
Zimbabwe .

Anga itwe zvimw enemagora
makataura here na Biggie kuti
ndakuuya kuzotora my wife vakaita
havo vakandi kurisira .

Ndaisa tombovaoa mukana weku
pindura .

Ndaiziva kuti vakurwadziwa chete.

Vasato vapindura ndakabva ndati I

Iobe Daddy bye . Muone

kuti hapana zvima sugar Daddy

zvinoda kutaimira muroora

wenu here .

regai ndiseke zvangu . Baba vakaita

hupenzi uno

varambira aniko nhai .

Ndakabva ndkata phone vanga

vakuda kutaura something .

Mazuva angu ekuenda ku zimbabwe

akasvika ndika gadzirira

zvekuenda zvangu .

Mukoma Biggie vaiti Samara vachaita

kuti awuye ne ndege .

Nyaya dzaka vawandira mazuvano
kaa he can afford . Then pa
airport ki zim anenge akamirirwa ne
security .

Ndikati ndogona kuuya naye cause
flighy yangu ndosvika futi
pa OR Tambo.

Saka takaronga kuti ndozo sangana
naye ipapo .

Asi haana kuudzaa kuti uchauya na
Ethan akangonzi pane
munhu achauya newe akaku
changetedza .

Ndkasvika hangu pa R tambo the
second day ndabva ku
Canada zvangu.

Paive zvapo ne wifi free.

Saka app yangu yaiita ndanga
ndapihwa # ya Samara
namudhara wake .

Ndakatya kuti ndika texta ne # yangu
yeku Canada ayizo
nyumwa .

Ndka kumbira phone ye this guy
wandanga ndakagara naye
ayiti anogara muno mu S A akuenda
ku Zim kumu chato

weshamwari yake .

Akanditi ndiphone hangu ndkafona
ndikati madam

ndkakumirirai ku entrance .

Zvikanzi ndato svika ndakuuya .

Voice ra Samara sounded like
my mother, s voice nhai.

Pamwe kufunga mai vangu imi.

Ndako pihwa phone ne that guy achiti
vari kufona

varikukutsvaga .

Ndikadaira vakandiudza pavaive
vakamira ndikati ndiri kuuy
ipapo.

Ndkadhonza monarch rangu
ndichienda pavaive vakamira .

Imi kaaa wonders shall never end
wooo .

Samara was the exact copy
yamhamha vangu . Misodzi
yakaerera ndkamutarisa .

Taisazviona achiri mudiki .

Zvese she was like my mumy. Hairly
skin matauriro structure

step ayive nemateya and ayifamba
fast just like my momu.

Nowonder mudhara wangu ari
kutenderera brain mhani.



He was seeing my mother pana
Samara .

Was my mum related to Samara or
kungo fanana .

Izvi zvine chirevo mhani.

Ndakusvika padhuze ayive akamira
nemumwe mukomana who
looked infact photocopy ya Jada .

What is happening nhai nekungona
vanhu vakafana nevanhu
vando ziva .

Ndakasvika ndika mbundira Samara I
saw my mum in her
misodzi ichibuda .

Akangoti Ethan is that you . Ayito
shaya kuti ndai chemei .

Ndkazo ita shake hands ne that dude
ayive na Samara .

Ndkatoti Samara akazvi wanira
muface wake.

Akabva azoti Ethan ko ndiwe
ndatofunga kuti hameno munhu
wandiri kuenda naye ini.

Meet Jayson my friend Jayson this is
my brother mwana wa

Aaaa haana kuzopedzisa akangoti he
is my brother atumwa na

Daddy kuzo nditora .

Zvikanzi nice meeting you . Im
Jayson Samara, s hubby to be
Im not her friend ano nyepa uyu.

Jayson wacho atove zvake munhu
anofara akafanana na

Jadah mhani .

Zvikanzi na Samara dnt listen to him
he wish too much .

Takazoenda kwataino mirira hedu
depature yedu.

Jayson ayitoita kunge anenguva
andiziva . Hanzi saka nhai
tsano apa munga ndi charge mombe
ngani apa .

Ndikati zvinoda ndanyatso funga
nekuti sisi vangu varipo
sezvauri kuonawo.

Zviikanzi ndobvisa chero nyanga
yenzou.

Taka zoita check in Jayson akasara
aratidza kakusuwa
akaramba akati tarisa tichienda .

Ndaingo nakidzwa hangu ne.
combination yacho.

Hapana zvakawanda zvandai
mbotaura na Samara she was
now quiet zvake .

Jayson asati ayenda akangoti kuna



Samara uzopawo
mupfanha wangu Jayden # yako yeku
Zim hantie.

Samara akabva ati its my first time
kukwira ndege musazo
ndisekawo veduwe kana ndakutya .

Ndimato muti there is nothing to be
scared of handiti.

Takasvika bhoo zvedu ku Robert
mugabe airport.

Takawana mota yaive yakati mirira .
Mudhara Biggie anga

asisa gare mu Camp anga ane imba
yake ku Bluffhill.



Ndokwa tano siya Samara
ndozoenda kumba kwedu kuchisipiti

.

Hmmm aunt Cherry vakachema
nemufaro pavakaona Samara .

Mukoma Biggie vakamusimudza
Samara .

Waingova mufaro bedzi bedzi paive
ne this beatiful girl
hameno hanzi .

Hezel mukumba shamwari ya
Samara hmmm ndaka

mumhoresa ndikaramba ndakabata
ruoko rwake kaive



kangirozi wooo aka.

Ndkazoita kubvaiswa ruoko na
Samara achiti let me hug my
friend veduweeeeee

Your life isn't yours id you constantly
care what others think .

Tari loves kaa . Nhai saka Ethan
arambirei akabata ruoko rwa

Hezel paa mumhoresa

[8/24, 21:51] VaDeny: [18/09, 13:05]
Tari Wekwa BAKASA: +27736348651

TARI weKwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwwe

Chapter 19

I am very indecisive and always have trouble picking my favourite anything . But without a doubt if pick my favorite anything will be my favourite everything .

I write for fun just entertaining . Ma spelling and errors mogadzirisawo nhai. Because nguva yekuita go through mistakes handina . I write kana ndawana little free time cause ndinenge ndiri kubasa mai ziva kaa . Kana zvichi shata sorry

zvenyu .But ndokuti Tari ikoko.

Jayden

Samara had been caring bitterness in her hrt . Asi she had to open up to me . Akataura zvese zvaimupa hasha . Hasha ayive nadzo dzakawa ndisa zvekuti bt ayidza kudzi vhara .

Ndaka zomuti ndicha kubatsira kutsvaga baba vako .

About Boka I found out kuti Samuel Boka vakazvarwa vari 3 mumba mavo .

2 boys and 1 girl Samuel being the



first born 2 Sarah and last
born Swiiz.

Samuel ndiye ayive client ku
Company amudhara wangu.

Then Sarah akanga akashayika some
yrs before .

Swiiz ndanga ndanga ndisati ndane
information of his where
about .

Zvinonzi baba vavo vakashaya vango
toresa Samuel
birthcetificate .

Vamwe 2 ava vasina saka mai Vavo
mrs Boka vakazo roorwa



nenumwe murume akanga afirwawo
nemukadzi ayine vana
vakewo .

Vakagarisana vachi batsirwa
kuendesa vana vavo kuchikoro
nekuti vaive vadiki . Uye vanzwanana
nevana va step father
vavo . Saka Sarah na Swiiz vakazo
toreswa ma birth na Step
father vavo . Vainzi Wendel Jaji .

Sarah ayi shandisa Jaji vana
vakasvika pakura vasinga tombo
tsvagi hama dzababa vavo dzekwa
Boka nekuti mai vavo.



Vakadzingwa vakato rerwa hupfumi
hwavo hwese Pakaroorwa

Sarah hanzvadzi yamai vake ndoyaka
mira sababa .

Nekuti nehamu dzekwa Boka ayiva
makara asi onani.

Asi pachi vanhu chedu our culture
pfuma inodyiwa neve

dzinza rako. Zvisinei ne ma
differences enyu nehamu dzenyu.

You set them aside moita zvinhu
negwara . Zvinonzi kusadyiwa

kwepfuma ya Sarah nedzinza rake
zvaikaita kuti mbereko

inetse mu marriage yake .

Zvinova zvaimu shungurudza zuva
nezuva . Vakazonzi vaifanira
kuti Sarah aroorwe pfuma idyiwe
nerudzi rake ndiko kuti
abatewo mwana mumaoko.

Asi Sarah semunhu ayitenda muna
mwari ayichema zuva
nezuva kuti Mwari vamuranga rire
vamupewo mwana .

Akaramba zvese zvekufa achiti mabvi
ake. Ndiwo achamu
rwira .

Amai vake ndivo vaifamba kwavai

famba ikoko vakaudzwa
kuti . Mukuwasha wenyu anofanira
kuzivikanwa nedzinza
remukadzi wake .

Ndaona pamberi apo azo batwa
nemweya ucha mutambudza
kusvika . Dzinza ra Sarah raziva
mukuwasha .

Sarah akazoita mwana mukomana
Ethan Mwari vakamuranga
rira .

Samuel ayiziva dzinza rake zvake
zvaingo faya uyo.

Swiiz hapana ayive neruzivo rwekuti

aripi .

Amai vana Samuel vakasvika pakufa
chivanhu chisina

kugadziriswa .

Sarah akazofa futi mukuwasha asina
kue da kudzinza rake .

Haaa zvakaoma nhoroondo yacho .

Saka the only way yaiita kuti ndizive
kuti Samara ari related to

Boka here kunge ndataura na Boka
mbune .

Samuel wacho ayingo dyara mhodzi
pese pese ayive nevana

vakawandisa .

Vana nana mai vakasiyana . Pamwe
kwaive kufanan kwema
surname na Samara .

Zvaida dna test futi .

Ndakafonera Samara ndichida
kumuudza Info yandakanga
ndanayo .

Anga asiri kudaira phone yake zvake
pamwe ayinge ayenda for
a walk ne

Yaaka tengerwa na Jayson.

Ndkazo fomera Jayson ndika muti
we need to do dna test

Samara might be related to Samuel



Boka .

Zvaitoda kutaura na Boka wacho first
or since .

Jayson ariye awanzo ona Boka ongo
tsvaga something chekuti
tiite dna tisina kutaura naye .

Jayson ayiti achataura na Boka he
was suppose to meet him
for metting 2 wks to come .

At least we had something .

Samara akazofona back . Achiti she
might go to Zimbabwe

Daddy vake vanga ati awuye .

Ndikato muti are going to be safe

nenyaya yezibaba riye
rinenge rize nxaaa ndkato svotwa .
Akato baba vake will do everything to
protect her . Vai svikepi
vachitiza baba Ethan .
Hwaisave hupenyu hwekuti unotiza
munhu munyika. Baba vake
said its high time he had to deal with
baba Ethan nekuti he
nolonger owing him anything .
Kare vaitya vasati vamupa mari
dzake dze skool fees yaai
bhadhara
Ayiti achatanga ano kumbira kutora

leave kunasa kwake .

Then she will be sure of the actually
dates ekuenda kwake ku

Zim .

So ndakangoti ndino zoendawo ku
Zim ikoko just to make sure
she is protected kaa .

Zidatya riya zibaba Ethan ndaitori
nzwira hasha ask me why
ndinzwa hasha . Q

Even me too I dnt even know . But I
need to protect Samara .

Thats all izvezvi makuto funga kuti
ndikumuda .

Ayiwa I dnt feel anything for Sama ..
Dzikamai ikoko imi .

Jayson pamwe ndiye akudawo kkkkk .
Asi ane kamubhebhi
kake kuno saka nah nah hapana
hapana .

Regai ndiende kubasa imi .
Tomorrow I need to find info
yababa Ethan kuti munhi why anoita
kunge akazvarwa
chembere dzese dzaenda kudoro.

I also need to find Swiiz kuti aripi uye
anoita nezvei .ehe and
also find out about Sarah,s husband



nemwana wakee futi .

Quiet a bit of info wanted huyai
mundi batsirewo kuvatsvaga

.....

You dont have to be rich to be my
man . (But it wouldn't hurt)

Tari loves you mistakes correct them
handiti .

Mhamha cherry missed her .

[8/24, 21:51] VaDeny: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 18

Im not in this world to live up to ur



expectations and you are
not in this world to live up to mine .

Ba Ethan (Nathan)

Baba vako imboko Samara tezvara
vangu imboko mboko .

Mai vako imboko Samara . Vakuda
ndisiyane newe ayiwa
mumoyo ndapfidza .

Ethan imboko imboko mwana wangu
imboko mboko akuda
kutamba nerudo kutoda kundi torera
chibhebbi changu.

Ndikuda kuita jongwe Samara
tseketsa .

Yaaa ndakanzwa kuita happy happy
Ethan ndamu fonera akati
haadi Samara .

For the because ndai shaya kuti
ndotangira papi kuti hakuchina
zvekukupa Samara .

Akabva angoita make it easy for me
like cutting magarine with
a hot knife .

Ndkafara ndkambo kanda phone pasi
ndabva kutaura nabEthan
achiti haadi baa . He was speaking
my language achiti haadi
Samara maiwe .

Ndkatamba Jehovha jaire nditunga
mirire .

Ndakafara kani kunge ndatowana
Samara .

Ndkabva ndambo nogerwa ndebvu
neku gera musoro kuti
ndinyatso budawo zveee imi .

Ndkazvi tarisa pa girazi ndikati
chibaba cha Samara hot hot
ndiri kupisa kunge mbaura .

Ayiwa kana nemi dai makandiona
maiti yese chibaba ndikoko ..

Izvozvi vamwe makuto ndida ayiwa
baba Ethan for Samara



Boka .

Ndkato tanga kufamba kastep
kemunhu adiwa netsvara
kadenga ikako ehe muno kaziva
ikako.

Mumota mangu ndaitoridza . Tuku na
zhakata

(Tuku) Ndiwe wega uripo ndiwe
mbabvu yangu ndiwe

..wazadzisa hupenyu hwangu hwanga
huri gasva Sama

(Zhakata) kingdom yevaviri

Dhiya ukandiona ndinyerere kudai
ndiri kugaya ramangwana

redu.

Samara ndaida ndikaku tora tobva
taenda kune kamwewo ka
kingdom ikoko tono vakawo
kadumba kedu Samara.

Ndichange ndiri king iwe uri Queen
tichi zvitonga ..uri musiwo
hapana anopinda zvisina mvumo
yedu.

Ndainge ndiri mudenga rechi 59
chairo.

Ndkanzwa phone yangu kurira ndikati
rega ndimise mota
ndidaire . Ndika daira ndichi driver

ndinga kudubuke Samara

ikaita shirikadzi zveee imi .

Achiri mudiki kuti anzi afirwa
nemurume imi. Mungazo mupa
hanzvadzi dzenyu ma cousins ndoku
zivai manje .

Manyangira yaona .

Kudai zvangu phone ndokunzwa ari
Ethan .

Hanzi Daddy ndanga ndichitamba
Samara ndomuda .

Maiwee mwana uyu ano ziva
zvekutamba nazvo here .

Hana yangu yakarohwa nehana .

Kuda Samara my foot .

Ndakaita kunge ndicha chema
kuridza mhere .

Mashoko a Ethan akandi baya
panyama nhete .

Sure hanzi ndino muda Samara I
know u were joking dady .

Ndkaka mira sure mwana uyu haa
shuri .

Akuda kukudu bura poto ya baba
vake . Heee ndoto siya

Samara ane muzukuru wenyu.

Nxaa muzukuru my the foot . Aaaa
mwana uyu apindwa

neiko .

Ndakatanga kudedera ndichiona
vision Samara ane nhumbu ya

Ethan.

Haaa imi ndakapindwa nechando
masikati iwayo ..pandakada
kuti nditi Ethan ndanga ndichi revesa
akabva ato kata phone.

Hanzi ndora mbirei mukadzi wandka
tsvagirwa na ababa vangu

pefekito match ..

Haaa imi ndakaita kunge munhu
anaiwa nemvura yechi mvura
mabwe . Ndipo ndatanga kunzwa kuti

onino yakutoda kuputika
nekuda Samara asati atorwa na
Ethan .

Ndakageza shower asi hapana
chakachinja ndaiti
kurwadziwa nekuda Samara
nekurwadziwa na Ethan .

Ndaka tadza kugarisika ndanzwa
neshanje dzino bika sadza
rikakwata .

Imi ndanga ndakurwadziwa kani
kunge mwana atorerwa
chimodho nejongwe rehumai .

Ndakati kana regai ndimhanye

kwemukadzi uya we confusion..

Hanzi handisi n,anga handisi
muporofita asi ndiri muzodziwa
wa Mwari .

Ndiyo confusion iyoyo handisi n,anga
handisi mupofita kuita
sei.

Nxaaaaaa . Ndaida kunopihwa
munamato weku furatidza moyo
wa Ethan pana Samara kuti asa mude.
Baba Ethan for Samara hava pererwe
zveku mhanya mheno
imimi munopererwa isu tine plan B
kare .

Ndkasvika paya ndoku vaudza
zvandaida. Kuti vaite vafura
tidze moyo wa Ethan asiyane na
Samara wangu wandakada .

Hanzi imi chipo changu chandaka
pihwa na Mwari . Ndino
teerera zvataurwa na Jehovha . Chete
chete chipo changu
chinoenda ndika sa teerera .

(Wisdom) huchenjeri zano chiro
chakanaka tese tinorida
kwazvo.

(Wisdom) zano hari tengwi kwete riri
chipo cha Jehovha .

Izwi rake rine zano kusimudza vanhu
vese riri simba remarudzi
riri idi remakore .

Nero zano tine simba rekuita
zvakanaka , asi rinouya chete
kune avo vanomuda .

Solomon akarida akari kumbira
Mwari ,ndizvo zano pfuma
nerukudzo.

Saka ndakapihwa chipo neruzivo na
Mwari uye vakandipa
huchenjeri .

Saka ini handisi pakufadza vanhu
ndiri muzodziwa wa Mwari .

Handidi kura kirwa nechipo changu
ndave kuita zvenyama kuti
ndifadze vanhu.

Hapana moyo wa Ethan wandino
furatidza . Imi makapihwa
chipo na Mwari asi nenyaya ye
greedyness yenu chipo
chakatama kare kare .

Samara ayive wenyu zvisina kana
mbinjiri dai makaramba
mune chipo chenyu cheku batsira
munhu zvinobva pasi
pemoyo.

Samara was going to be attracted to

you. Nekuda kwezvakana
zvaa iona pamuri.

Nekuti iye ane chipowoo chake . Saka
anotoda murume asina
hudyre .

Kuti vago batsira marudzi munyika
umu.

Zvino imi mave kutongwa nenyama .

Saka handina chandino kupai ndinoti
dzokerai kumba

Mono chema kuna Mwari baba
vakupei moyo wamanga
munawo kare .

Hamuna kutanga nhasi kuramba

kaaa imi nemunhu wamunoda

.Chaiku betserai imoyo wamanga
munawo.

Chero mukaenda kipi nekipi kuno
tsvaga rubatsiro kana
musina kuchinja maitiro enyu aya .

Munenge muchividza zuva zvenyu
mahara .

Endai muno namata kuti chokwadi
chibude pana Samara .

Mukano namata zvakasimba Samara
munoziva kuti ndiyani .

Destiny yanga yakusanganisai asi
hudyire hwenyu nekutongwa

nenyama makombo rero akaenda
makatarisa .

Nyangwe zvenyu mudzimai wenyu
akafa chokwadi chisati
chabuda . Ethan haana hudyire uyo
there is still hope yekuti
muzive kuti Samara ndiyani .

Chiendai muno chema kuna Mwari,
Mwari wedu ano regererera
nhaika .

Moenderera mberi nehupenyu
hwenyu kumberi uko zvino
kunakirai . Ndapedza nemi.
Haaa imi mukadzi uyu kaaa ane

confusion zvanda kambo
kuudzai .

Samara ndichamutsvaga kusvika
ndamuwana ambori aniko iye

Samara uyu.

Andipengesa mwana uyu kundi
tenderedza brain . Ethan

tichato pesana kana destiny yacho
yava kupa Ethan baby
ramudhara.

Sure poto ya Samara yoto kuduburwa
nemwana wanda kabara
inini sure .

Haaa tichamu share Samara iyeye .

Chero akaenda naye ku
Canada ndotevera I cant stand Ethan
being with Samara.
Or any other man . Maiweee
ndakabva ndato tanga kunzwa
kumu disisa Samara wacho .
Ambori kupiko Samara uyu facebook
yake ne Instagram yake
hairatidze aripi .
Iko zvino anyatsokura mukati apana
akudubura poto ya
Samara here . Nyangwe ika
kuduburwa ndoida yakadaro .
Hapana kuchema kwandi noita kuna

Mwari kuti vandipe moyo
wandanga ndinawo.

Mwari vano ziva kuti Samars
ndonyatso muda . Ndiye ari kundi
shaisa peace vari kudii kumuunza
kwandiri.

Ndakutoita sebenzi mubhurugwa
mogara muchiita kunge
mune anaconda .

Ndogara ndine hasha nekuwa ndirwa
nema feelings ndichi
shaya peku mapedzera zvino ngoda
Samara.

Ndika kuudza hasha dzandava nadzo



imika kana kubasa vanhu
vakunditya.

Kotiwo Ethan ari kuuya we shall see
kuti ndiyani achahwina
nekuti iyi yatove .

For the competition obviously may
the best win ndini ndicha
hwinha ipapo..

Musi wandi nokudubura poto mese
handi taure nemi .

Nekuti muno ndiseka manje
muchanyara ndatora chibhebhi.

Munoto dananawo na Ethan handiti
munoda zvinhu .

Regai ndimwe ma sleeping pills
nekuti hiii ndanzwa nechikara
chekuds mukadzi wngu Samara
Ethan kaaa

Dont force yourself to fall in love just
because you think its
your turn . Wait for a while mybe
Cupids are having a hard time
searching for the heart that deserves
the kind of love you can
give .

Tari loves you lets meet next chapter
nhaika

Kwete zvataurwa nevanhu imi

mukuda kundiitisa[8/24, 21:52]

VaDeny: [19/09, 09:22] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: [18/09, 23:34] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: +27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 21

Pain is party of the process to move toward healing and

acceptance .

Jayson

Samara can be a drama qeen hanzi
ndoda kuenda nemy

ku zim . Ndakazo muti dnt worry



ndoenda nayo.kumba we can
take of your cat.

Saka yakazosara kumba . Ndakaenda
naye ku airport and we
meet the guy ayizoenda naye ku
Zimbabwe .

Anga ari munhu aka nyarara zvake. I
enjoyed teasing Samara
ndichiti munondi charger mari apa
tsano.

Vakaenda ndkasara zvangu ndaka
surukirwa because in na
Samara taita kunge vatevedzani .

Mr Boka vakazo nditi hava

chakwanisa kuuya ku meeting

vachatumira someone.

He was attending another business meeting out side the

country. He was going to take long vasati vauya ku S A .

He even said zvikafamba mushe he will be moving out of S A

nemhuri yavo very soon.

Back to square 1 manje . I had to call

Jayden and inform him

about the issue .

Akango nditi worry not we will do it next time . Jayden ayi

zoenda ku Zimbabwe the following week .

Ndaka zofonerwa na Samara . Achi ndiudza kuti vasvika zvakanaka .

Ndikati my wife and kids masvika mushe vari sei ana tezvara vangu.

Zvikanzi u wish vana Daddy vangu are fine ndisingazine ana tezvara vako cause handi zive kwava nogara .

If you give directions I might go and check them for you kana



vari kuno ku zimbabwe .

Ndikati ivavo Dady vako ndivo tezvara
vangu zvee nhai.

Akazo nditi everything is fine
vakatenga a house ku low
density.. its really nice my mum is
happy we are a happy family
now.

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Ethan ayida kuti ndiite seiko nhai
veduwe . Hanzi Daddy ndiri
kuuya heee muroora wenyu maka
chengeta here heee ma
sugar Daddy what what anga zondi

torera .

Heee ndikazoenda naye ku Canada
visa what what . Nxaaa
manje ndaite verera taitodya tese
ipapo.

Kana kumbo ndipa mukana wekuti
nditaure . Kana kuna

Samara wacho handi kuzive ini
ndikuto mutsvaga nemaziso
matsvuku.

Ndongoona her fotoz on social media
. Handi tomboda kana

hindrance mhani aaa .

Ndakazonzwa kuti Biggie akatenga

imba ku Blufhill he moved
out mu camp maaigara .

My sixth sense was telling me kuti
Samara ari ikoko chete .

Kutenga imba ikoko kuda kuviga
Samara .

Manje was goinh to find the adress
and go there . Ndombo
nzaniko ini.

Tanga tisia taudzane na Biggie
kubva musi waakauya
kuzondipa mari ye skool fees .

Plus Biggie anga asisanditye hameno
kuti ayitemba neiko .

Ndiri deep in my thoughts intercom
yakarira . I went to kuno
tarisa kuti ndiyani.

Ndakasvika mota yacho ichito
reveser it Ethan achi buda
achizvuva Monarch rake .

Kunze kwekuti ndifarire mwana
wangu wandakange ndine
nguva ndisati ndaona . Ndakanzwa
kurwadziwa kusvika
pakadzika dzika .

Ethan ayizo nditorera Samara sure
here adii kungo ramba ari
mhiri ikoko.

Nechandaive ndazo muudzirawo .

Ndakasvotwa . iye Ethan

kutouya kuzondipa zi tight hug.

Hanzi Daddy I have been missing you.

Ko mukazoita semusiri

kufara wani. Ndofarira chiii iye

munhu ari kuda kumora mukoko

wangu .

Ndaito gaya plan kuti ndiudze Ethan
Samara ava wangu .

Musoro wangu waiita kunge
achabamuka nepakati nekufunga .

Kana kumbo vhunzana hupenyu
nemwana handina ini.

Ndaitoda kumuudza kuti Samara ava
wangu agare atambira

kure . But he didnt give the chance to
talk .

Uye I also wanted to tell him kuti hati
chawirirane na Biggie

nenyaya ya Samara nekuti ndaida
kubata zveginya kuti ayite

mukadzi wangu pamberi pa Biggie .

For the past 12yrs Samara handina
kubvira ndamuona

ndaingona ma foto on her social
media.

So how she is becoming more like



my late wife Sarah . Could it zvaitaurwa nemukadzi uya we confusion heee handisi muporofita kana n,anga ndiri muzodziwa wa Mwari. Ehe iyeye mamuziva .

Ayire veiko paaiti nyangwe my late wife Sarah akasvika pakufa

. Tisati taziva kuti Samara ndiyani .

She is Samara Boka. My wife was Sarah Jaji. Handi ngamboti

mwana wa Sarah because mudiki kuna Ethan kaa uyu.

Ndakabva ndato tenderera musoro

worse manje.

Dai ndakavhunza that lady
tsananguro idzi. Zvino ini
ndangofunga zvekurara na Samara
ndisi ngateerere .

Mybe I need to go and ask that lady
kuti ayirevei. Hanzi Ethan
will help kuti chokwadi chibude. How
nhai asi akaroora

Samara nekuti ndimuto muona
akutodyira nxaaaa mhani.

I got my car keys hutu ndakananga
kwamai vaya ve confusion
ehe nekuti vakato ndipawo confusion

. Mheno ikoko tononzwa
kuti kuzodziwa kwacho Mwari ati
kudiii.

Nekuti ndikaramba ndiri pano Ethan
akamuka anenge akuda
kutaura zvino godora moyo wangu .
Kaaa ndaka musiya
akarara handina kana kumbo taura
kuti ndiri kuendepi .

Some how I felt presents ya Samara
kuti akanga ave pedyo .

All along I could feel her presents far
away.

What is happening to me . Or ndini



ndega ndiri kuona zvangu

ndega kuti Samara i copy cate ya
Sarah my late wife.

Mheno gedza ndiende ndakadzika
kuno vhunza . Mhani kuna
Mamoyo weganda remvura
(muzodziwa waMwari) aka
confused .

Ethan

Nhai nhai whats wrong vakabva vati
we need to sit down and
talk.

Ndikati Daddy ndicha ngosvika I need
to rest a bit . Plus hatina

kumbo vhunzana mufaro.

Makadii zvenyu Daddy mabasa akadiiko.

Vaingo daira imwe iya iya. Ini nyaya yavo ndaiyiziva . He didnt know kuti I was communicating with Biggie.

Zvese zvava kaita ndozviziva . Ndaito nyepera zvangu kuzungaira . But something kept on coming in my mind .

Why Samara akafanana na mai vangu kudaro. Panda kamuona ku airport ndika muhugger I felt

mother love from her .

Time will tell ndichazvi tsvaga zvangu
because I know

Mukoma Biggie is nt her Father
hapana anoziva baba va

Samara.

Kuti nditi mwana wamai vangu
zvairamba Samara is younger

than me .

Uye hudiki hwake hwese
ndakamuona . But something is nt
adding up mhani.

Daddy vari kuona amai vangu pana
Samara no wonder he is

madly in love with her.

I dnt blame him but zvichi military force zvava kaita is nt good

at all.

Vakadii kungo svitsa shoko mune
zvakanaka.

Nhai because pana Samara I see my
mother . Handina kana
imwe feeling rather than that.

But Hezel uya hmmmmm hana yangu
yaka mufarira .

That guy Jayson was very cosy with
Samara could it be what

Im thinking .

Haaa vanoenderana zvavo. Does
Jadah have a brother I must
find out .

Nekuti hiiiiii kufanana kwacho na
Jayson kwanyanya anyway
regai ndirare ndaneta ini.

Love yourself enough so u can move
on even if you are left
behind .

[8/24, 22:01] VaDeny: BAKASA:
[19/09, 12:34] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
+27736348651

Tari wekwa Bakasa
Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 22

Real Queens fix each other,s crown .

Baba Ethan

Ndakanya tsotora time yangu ndichi
funga kuti zvimwe

zvandaiudzwa . Na mamoyo
muzodziwa wa Mwari uyu

ndaisambo zviteera ini ndichingo
funga kuti dai ndarara na

Samara . Ndaida kuti vandiudze
zvandinoda kunzwa inini.

Zvino ivo vaitaura zvataurwa na
Mwari . Ndaito vati vane (aka
confusion) .

Ndaisa teerera zvangu asi nhasi rega
ndidzi kame ndisafunge

ne ma feelings kutongwa nenyama
kwai taurwa na ma Moyo.

Kana nenliwo kusa kwana kwangu
ikoko nhai. Ndine zviri kundi

shungurudza muhupenyu ndoenda
kuna someone for help.

Ndosvika ikoko ndoda kuti andiudze
zvandinoda kunzwa inini.

Ndakatoona kuti ndaitopenga
kabisira . Nekuti if I wanted to
kunzwa zvandinoda I would have sit
at home tell myself what I



want.

Kwete kuda kunoudzwa na someone else zvandiri kuda kunzwa .

Ndakanya tsoti nhasi regai ndidzikame. Ndinyatsono teerera zvandi chaudzwa kwete nyangwe zvisiri izvo zvandiri kuda kunzwa .

Ndakasvika kumba kuya ndakato dzikama kunge kamba yakatota.

Mamoyo wacho ayive munhu ane moyo murefu . Akato

nditambira zvakanaka naka zvake .

Ndikabva ndato gara pasi nekutura
befu . Akabva adeedza

kamwana kuti kandipe mvura
yekumwa .

Ndakanwa mvura iya ndikanzwa zviri
nane .

She went on to say.....

Ethan

Ndaka zomuka zvangu time time
ndobva ndaenda kudinning
ndichitsvaga mudhara wangu
handina kumuona .

Ndkauda panze aunt vaishanda

mumba vanga vatove ku
cottage kwavo kwavai gara.

Ndikano vhunza kuti havana
kumboonawo here mudhara
wangu . Vakati vakanga vabuds
nemota 4 hrs ago.

Ndaka ngofunga kuti pamwe izvezvi
vaenda kwana Biggie.

Ndikafonera Biggie ndichi muudza
kuti mudhara abuda nemota
just becareful .

Handisi kuziva kuti ayendepi. Zvikanzi
na Biggie handi
chambomutye kana kutyira Samara .

Hapana zvaano mbomuita

nw .

Vanofira mujeri we said our
goodbyes . Ndakatura befu haaa

Biggie anga amadhara madhara ayito
taura zvake semunhu

akagarira bhomba .

Ndakazo fonera mudhara kana
kudaira zvake ndikabva

ndabuda kuti ndinotsvaga chikafu.

Ndakusvika kugate ndopanda
kazofunga kutk pana aunt mhani

I'm sure vabika ndikaenda kukitchen
ndikawana chikafu

ndikadya zvangu.

Ndobva ndakumbo tenderera
tenderera mumba ndichiona

nekufunga the memories we had with
our mother .

Ndkapinda mu bedroom mamudhara
ndikawona vakaisa zi
picture frame kumadziro raive ne foto
ya Samara

Mudhara wangu anga atove
possessed chaiyo yuwi .

Apa Samara wacho ayitoita kunge
mai vangu zvake .

Ndakabva ndabuda misodzi yanga

yakuda kubuda . .

I decided kumbo furwa nemhepo
ndikabuda neimwe mota
yamudhara wangu hangu ndakazo
pedzisira ndasvika pa waste
gate mall.

Ndakabuda mumota ndakutoda
kupinda mune kamwe kashop
kaitengesa ma watch zvangu.

Panda kacheuka kumashure
ndakaona aunt Cherry vachifamba
na Samara na Hezel .

Aaaa maiguru ndimi munadzo girls
idzi ndakadaro ndichi

vamhorosa . Ndakusvika pana
Samara ndaka mu hugger tikaita
a long time takadaro. Ini misodzi
yaibuda zvayo .

I felt comfortable at peace zvangu.
Hezel ndiye akazoti yowe
Ethan mukoma Ethan komaku
chemeiko zveee .

Ndimangoti maziso angu akurwadza
ndichibva pana Samara.

Zvikanzi na Samara he wants to be
my baby saka rega
ayemere mai vake . Kkkk chero ku
airport ndakamu mbundira

akachema he is a cry baby .

Ndakuto muita mwana wangu zvekuti
mukoma Ethan uchaita
wega iwewe Hezel.

Takazo pinda mu mall tese
ndichitaura zvangu na Aunt Cherry
zvekuoma kwakaita zvinhu mu
Zimbabwe .

Samara na Hezel vaito taurawo nyaya
dzavo mheno kuti
ndedzei ndaingonzwa kuseka
nekurovana maoko.

Takazo buda mu mall vatenga
zvavaida zvikanzi na aunt

Cherry handei munodya supper kaaa
babamudiki.

Ndikati haa ndiri bhoo zvikanzi
momhanyireiko kumba handei
kumba.

Ndikati its not fare imi muri 3 ini ndo
driver ndiri one .

Zvikanzi choose kuti ukuda kuenda
nani . Zvikanzi na Samara
let me go with the cry baby
ndimuvhunze kuti anombo
chemeiko pese paanondiona .

We drive home zvedu na Samara
ndaitonzwa peace. Ari



mumota ndikati since Im ur cry baby .

Saka cry baby uyu ana baba here
vandakaona munavo pa

airport vaya ndivo baba vangu here .

Akaseka Samara kuita kubuda
musodzi chaiko. Hanzi aaa

hakuna baba vakadaro yuwi . Me and
Jayson haaa never.

We are just friends hapana hapana .

Haaa yako iri nhamo

yekuda baba here cry baby .

Vachauya havo kana nguva yakwana .

Ndakabva ndati saka

that guy anoita nezveiko .

Zvikanzi hameno vane company
inonzi Damco what what
inoita zve shippng .

Ndokwaano shanda aaa imi
ndakarohwa nehana . Inini ku
Canada its same company yando
shandira .

Ndakabva ndati inga vane mari that
Company is all over .

Zvikanzi na Samara yaaa mari dzavo
vanadzo.

Takabva tasvika pamba ndisina
kuvhunza zvandaida kuziva .

Tikadya zvedu chikafu .



Ndikazooneka aunt Cherry vakati
ndipfuure ndichisiya Hezel kumba
kwavo ku Highlands mu
Camp .

We said our goodbyes ndikati kuna
Hezel saka life iri sei
zvikanzi iri bhoo zvayo Zim
yakurwadza iyi .

Taingo taura nyaya dziri general . Ini
ndanga ndato tapirirwa
zvangu na Hezel uyu.

But ndaisada kumhanya dzungu
ndaisada zvangu.

Ndakamusiya pagate ndobva

ndaenda zvangu kumba
ndakasvika mudhara asati adzoka
ndikanorara zvangu .

Kwanga kwatove kuma past 8pm .

Ndakazonzwa door kuvhurwa
mudhara anga adzoka .

Ndakaenda ku lounge ndikati
maswera here Daddy komanga
maenda kupi .

Vakango ndimbundira vakatanga
kuchema . Ko chiiko nhai

Daddy asi pane afa here . Zvino
mukango chema musi
ngataure zvadzimba pamoyo

ndofembera here ini.

Ndakapedzi sirawo ndave kuchema
ini nekuti mudhara

ayichema zvino siririsa . .

Hanzi Ethan mwanangu hupenyu
hwakaoma uhu haaa Sarah

.....

Its ok if healing takes more than
expected .

Tari loves you . Ko baba Ethan
vachemedzwa neiko[8/24, 21:55]
VaDeny: engwa Kwema Novel Muina
Swiiz

[20/09, 12:10] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736338651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 23

Be such a beautiful soul that people
crave your vibes .

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Hanzi na Mamoyo ndoda kuti munya
tsondipawo nzeve .

Hupenyu huno nakidza zvaunoda
chero nguva zvienderana
nekuti uno zvifambisawo sei. Kwete
kungoita zindoenda ndono
zvionera mberi yoo.



Kwete kuita sehozhwa ino zomira
yanzwa kuti yabondera .

Zvino kupa kutadza kuziva nepaumire
chaipo.

Manga makurarama hupenyu muchiti
chero zvazvaita nekuti
makafirwa nemukadzi muchingoti
chero zvazvaita .

Hamusirimi matanga kufirwa
nemukadzi munyika ino saka
hazvi shamise .

Zvinorwadza hazvo kaa asika munhu
akazvarwa nemukadzi
ane mazuva mashoma panyika .

Zviri kuitika pamuri ndinga dai
ndakakuudzai pama katanga
kuuya paya .

Zvino imi maisa teerera chamaida
kuwana Samara kuti murare
naye .

Zvisinei nekuti iye anonzwa sei
chamaida imi kufadza nyama
yenu.

Maka mbofungawo here kuti sei
zvaidaro. Samara makakura
muchi muona kubva ari mudiki.

Maisa munzwira kana feeling. Asi
izvezvi kutaura kwandiri

kuita muri kutsva munyama dzenyu
nekuda kurara naye imi

muri kufunga kuti mukangorara na
Samara .

Zvinobva zvapera or kugara naye
semudzimai wenyu. Muri
kufunga kuti mufaro wenyu unobva
wadzoka .

Asi kaaa iye wamuri kuda kugara
naye zveginya uyu anenge
ane mufaro here?

Nekuti kana imi muchifara mumwe
asinga fare zvino kupai
mufaro here .

Mave kuda kuto pandukira ropa renyu
Ethan nenyaya yekuda
mukadzi .

Mind you mwana uyo makamuita
matambura after 10yrs of
marriage .

Pasina mwana mozongo furatira
nekuti mapengeswa nerudo .

Samara uyo hubhinya hwenyu hwama
kamuratidza ari mwana
mudiki .

Zvaka tomu kanganisa ndimi
makatanga kumubata mukaka
wake by ginya mukamurova muka

mu humiliater kumu bvisa
hembe pamberi pe waanoti baba.
Secret yehupenyu hwake mukaitaura
on a position yekuda
kurara nemwana by ginya .
Mune mweya uri kuku teverai uri
kukuitisai zvese zvamuri kuita
izvi.
Mukasa tsvaga Mwari ndaona
hupfumi hwenyu hwese
hwaparara mavu mujeri nenyaya ya
Samara .
Biggie muranda rume is nw more
powerful than you and he is

watching u any mistake .

Muno vharirwa Samara is here I know
u feel her presents
close by .

Ari akauya muno muZimbabwe
mazuva maviri apfuura .

And she is protected 24 7 nyangwe
muka muona tambirai kure
naye .

Mukadzi wenyu Sarah hama dzake
veropa rake ndivo vari kuku
simudzirai mweya iwewe wekuita
chimedhi medhi.

Nekuti havaba kudya pfuma

yemwana wavo yakadyiwa nehama
dzemu dzaambuya venyu nekuda
kwekuti vakagumbu kira
hama dze murume wavo .

Dzakavadzinga sembwa . Vaka kudza
vana vega . Havana kuzo
mbocheuka hama dzemurume wavo
kusvika vafa .

Vakatofa vachiziva ambuya venyu.
Kushaya mbereko kwaita
Sarah mweya iwowo.

Zvino mudzimai wenyu ayi shandisa
mabvi ake kukumbira
kuna Mwari akapihwa mwana .

Imi maka kundi kana Samara anga
dai ayizova mudzimai
wenyu simple and smart .

Endai munotsvaga hama dzemudzi
mai wenyu . Muudzwe
kune ropa ra Sarah.

Haasi Sarah Jaji. Jaji i surname ya
step Father .

Mukatsvaka hanzvadzi yaambuya
venyu yaimira sababa inono
kuratidzai kune ropa ra Sarah.

Dzinza rana Sarah hama dzavo
dzekupamba hupfumi kuna mai
va Sarah .



Vari kunetswa nemweya wababa va
Sarah kuti vaka dzinga
mhuri yangu . Nekuda kweru chiva
muka vatorera zvese
zvanda kashanda .

Vana vangu kusvika pakudzwa
nemutorwa iye Jaji .sezvinonzi
ini handina kunge ndakarongeka .

Mukadzi wangu akasvika vana vangu
vari musango sezvi nonzi
handina . Kunge ndava vakira musha
inini.

Mwanasikana wangu akasvika
pakuroorwa pasina

kufambidzana. uye mudzimai wangu
aka svika pakufa musinga
fambi dzane .

Zvino iyemi masara ndimi
muchatsvaga vana vangu vese
kwavari nevana vavo chero vari
muma sango .

Kudya kwama kaita hupfumi hwangu
ikoko. Muchapera tsoka
nekuunga nidza vazukuru vangu vese
pano chero vakuwasha .

Manzwisia here izvezvi hama dza
Sarah dziri kushaya
pekutangira kutsvaga Sarah hava

tozivi kuti akafa .

Mukango zivi kanwa mumusha mana
Sarah semukuwasha .

Zvinhu zvese zvino kuna kirai .

Moto gara muri pamabvi . Kunamata
chaiko mega .

Ini handina kana dombo kana
muteuro wandi nopa munhu.

Mukango tevedzera zvanda taura
zvinoita zvakanaka .

Ndapedz a nemi pamunenge musina
kunzwisia namatai kuna
mwari muzarurirwe .

Samara chero muka muona

mukaedza zvama kaita last time
munofira mujeri.

Aka chengetedzwa neve mutemo
pese paano famba .

Saka musazoti ndamu wanikidza
moda kufadza nyama yenu.

Endai muno yanana
nemwanakomana wenu kwete
kurwa

shanje dzezvi sipo .

Endai murugare musaka nganwa
mashoko anda taura .

Nhaika ndozviziva kuti izvozvi nyama
dzirikuda kuti dai

ndarara na Samara .

Musatongwe nenyama control ur self

.

Ndakabva paya ndichinzwa
kurerukirwa asi ndaive nemibvunzo
yaka wandisa .

Pandainzi ndisiyane na Samara
ndaibva ndanyanyisa kunzwa
kumuda chaiko.

Ndakati regai ndimbo edza kuzvi
dzora . Asi Samara ayisa
buda mumoyo mangu nemupfungwa
zveku mhanya .

Haaaa ndoda kunyatso ziva kugi

Samara ndiyani chaizvo .

Nemuti ndipo paka tangira zvese izvi
mhani.

Ndaka svika kumba Ethan anga arara
akauya achiti Daddy
manga maenda kupiko.

Ndaka rwadziwa moyo ndichiona kuti
mwana wangu ane rudo
neni.

Ini ndini ndakutoda kurasika nekuda
kwerudo rwangu pana

Samara .

Ndanga ndave kurwa shanje
dzemunhu asi ngandide futi

wandaida kumbu nyukidza .

Ndakarwa dziwa ndaka tarisa Ethan
ndika chema murume

mukuru kubowa ndaka mbundira zai
regondo rangu randa

kSiirwa na Sarah .

Akachema mwana wangu achi shaya
chashungurudza baba

vake .

Ndaka muudza zvese zvandakaita

Samara na baba vake

kusvika tisinga chataudzane .

Zvese zvekuti ndatove possessed
nekuda Samara.

Handizive kuti chiii chiru kuitika
pandiri ndogara ndichi ngonzwa
kuti dai ndarara na Samara .

Ethan akanditi Daddy madii matsvaga
munhu wekuroora
magara naye.

Pamwe zvino pera its more than
10yrs mhamha vashaya.

Ndikamuudza kuti problem chero
ndika tsvaga munhu
wekudanana naye ndino munzwira
hasha nekuti ndinenge
ndichida Samara .

Uye pamwe ndini ndinoona zvangu

ndega Samara looks more like ur mother zvaku nyanya kuoneka nekukura kwaaita .

Ndinoona mafoto ake on social media .

Takachema tese na Ethan panda kataura izvozvo. Ndakaona kuti na Ethan azvionawo saka handisi kupenga .

Aunt ndivo vakazouya vanzwa kuchema . Vakati asi pane afa ndanzwa kuchema ndiri ku cottage .

Ndivo vaka zoti nyaradza tikano rara vachiti musa cheme

muno zvishurudzira zvinhu zvakaipa .

Takano rara mumwe nemumwe
achigaya zvake .

Dont forget you are human its ok to
melt down. Just dnt

unpack and leave there , cry it out .

Then focus on where you
are headed

Tari ano kudai kaa ma spellings
mogadzirisawo kaaa nhai. I

write for fun kana zvichi shata sorry
ndokuti Tari

[8/24, 21:55] VaDeny: verengwa
Kwema Novel Muina Swiiz

TARI WEKWA BAKASA

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 24

Love your self enough so you can
move on even if you are left

behind .

Samara

I know u have been missing me .

Ndaka mbokuudzai here kuti

the cat yanda kavigirwa na Jayson
ine ziso one.

Ndaka muti kowashaya ine 2 eyes
here.



Zvikanzi dzanga dzirimo hobho dzene
maziso 2 .

Asi iyi iri one ndiyo yaive ne one eye .
Hanzi yanhongwa

muroad iri ka little kitten yakarohwa
neku vadzwa ziso .

So the vet vakaibvisa ziso. Saka
ndabva ndainzwira tsitsi
ndikati this one is good one for
Samara .

For sure I loved the cat kubva musi
waya kauya nayo yaindida .

Ndaitoda kuenda ku Zimbabwe nayo .
Jayson paaka uya kuzo nditora

kumba ndanga ndakato
rongedza monarch rangu . Neka cage
kangu paside my cat
inside .

Ndakuisa bag mumota hanzi .

Whoow whoow and the cat iri
kuendepi .

Ndikati I turavheru with my children
kaaa.

Jayson akaseka zvekuti akandi tarisa
hanzi uri serious here .

Ndikati saka iwe unoti kiti ino sara
ichipihwa chikafu nani.

Im going to zim handi zive kuti

ndodzoka rini.

Vana mhamha Knows I love animals
they will nt have a
problem if I go with the cat home .

Iwewe you will make a big plan
airport kuti kitu yangu ipinde
mundege .

Apa ndaito taura ndichiisa cage yekiti
yangu mumota ku
front sit kuti zvityise .

Munhu haaanga mboseka kiti yangu.

Tamu mota ndopaaka zoti ok fine
ndanga ndisina kumbo
zvifunga kuti ino sara nani .

Ndonoisiya kumba kwangu. I will
learn to love our kid cat
handiti you are my wife and our kid .

Ndaka mutema ne car charger
zvikanzi hezvo .

Takazono siya kitu kumba kwa
Jayson.

Daddy vanga vanditi pane munhu
achaku mirira pa airport
achauya newe u will be safe .

Ndakazo shamisika ndaona munhu
wacho ari Ethan he had
grown up kuita handsome pfacha
kwete kuita pfocho .

Akasvika achindi hugger zviri tight
akatanga kuyeredza misodzi

.

Ndkatofunga kuti pamwe aku bhoye
kana nezvanda kaitwa
nababa vake .

I introducw him to Jayson as my
friend Jayson ayingoita zvake
zvekunge adya sadza nema juru
mambishi hanzi he tsano hee
ndikuda kuroora hanzvadzi yenu .
Ethan akapedzisira akuseka nekuti
Jayson ayiita kunge ano
tevedzana neni.



Takazorova pasi Jayson akasara
achinzwisa tsitsi . Akazo
daidzira kuti uzopa mupfanha wangu
Jayden # yaunenge uchi
shandisa ku Zim . Ndikangoti ok.

Ethan matari siro aaita Jayson eeee
hameno.

Takasvika kumba mhamha Cherry
vakachema nemufaro
kundiona . Na Hezel ayive kumba .

Daddy Biggie vakandi simudza .
Hanzi my baby ndikati Daddy
ndakura ini. Zvikanzi u will remain my
baby nyangwe wakura .

Ethan akazo mhoresa Hezel
akaramba akamu bata ruoko
hedeeee ziiii zvangu semunhu
mukuru.

Ethan akazo enda kumba kwavo .

Vana mhamha Cherry vanga
vakurarama ka life kema boss the
house was very nice even the
property was hot property .

Haa shuwa ariko kumusoro ndiye ano
chengeta . Nyasha

ndaka dziona kunana mhamha
Cherry na Daddy Biggie .

From house girl and garden boy.



Wenyasha unga mudiiko wenyasha
unga muitei mutendi ano
gara munyasha .

Ndiye ano tarisa vana vake kuti vano
rara pai. Ndiye ano tarisa
vana vake kuti vano shanda pai.

I see the goodness of God in their
lives . Ndakageza ndikarara
ndanga ndaneta zvangu neku
mborohwa nehana ndiri
mundege.

Jayson akazo fona achiti vana
tezvara vake vari sei.

Uyu ayito penga chete ndova ziva

here ini. Ndkati ndipe adress
ndino kutarisira . .

I called Jayden ndikamupa # yangu
yeku Zim . Akango nditi he
is still looking for mr Boka .

Ayindi vhunza kuti Im I safe .

Ndikati ehe Dady has it under control .

Ayiti ayizo svika the next week .

Ndikati fine ndaizo muona
asvika .

Mhamha Cherry ndivo vainditi hakuna
mukuwasha here
mwangu.

Ndikati hakuna mhamha masango

matema anoda chiedza aya.

Zvikanzi uri kutya here kufunga kuti
varume vese vakaita

sababa Ethan. Dnt be scared my baby
. Variko varume vane

rudo kunze uko vano gona kuto
kurera sekasvava .

Ndakaseka ndichifunga zvandai
wudzwa na Jayden .

Ndikati no mummy achauya hake
mukuwasha kana nguva
yakwana for nw . Hapana hapana
ndiri singure .

Wakura manje Sama wakusimba

manje hu slender hausisina

kunya nyanya .

She could not stop hugging each time . Ndaka zoti haa

mhamha Im here with you kani .

Daddy ndivo vaiita kushaya zvekuita
neni vaifara kani.

Taka zorara zvedu next day takaenda
ku westgate tikazoona

Ethan .

Akandi hugger akatanga kuchema .

Anenge ayito nyara ne

maths dza mudhara wake . Saka ayi
pedzera nyadzi paku

chema .

Hezel ndiye akamuti komukoma
Ethan makuchemei .

Ndikati he is a cry baby .

From today onwards he is my baby .

He cries each time yaano

ndiona and likes to hug me .

Come my baby hug ur mumy tight cry
on ur mumy,s shoulder .

Mhamha Cherry vakabva vati nhai

Samara nanhasi hausati

warega masasi ako . Ndaiti zvicha
pera nekukura zvinenge

zvatove worse.

Haaa cartoon chaiyo. Bamunini Ethan
dnt mind her .

Ndikati unotanda botso my cry baby
ukaita zvekuti dnt mind ur
mhamha.

Iwe haudiwo mai vari classic seni so
apa ndaitorova ka jaivhi.

Aaa ndakazo funga kuti tiri pa mall
ndatopedza kurova kajaivhi

.

Munhu wese akaseka ndakazo kwira
mota ya cry baby
takuenda naye kumba .

Akauti Jayson ndivo Daddy va Cry



Baby here . Aaa ndakaseka
of all the husbands Jayson bodo .
Ndikati kana zvikanzi mhamha muku
ndivhara zvenyu. One day
ndicha kuvhunzai vave Daddy vangu .
Ayida kuvhunza zvakawanda about
Jayson bt takabva tasvika
kumba .
Akazoenda na Hezel achino mu
dropper .
Pakapera week Jayden akandifonera
achit ayizo svika the next
day.
Ndakazoudza Daddy kuti ndoda

kutsvaga baba vangu Mr Boka

.

And he said hazvina kuipa mwanangu
taimbo zvi taura

namhamha Cherry kuti we need to
look for ur Father if he is
alive. Or dzimwe hama dzako .

But you will always my baby wandaka
pihwa na Mwari .

Daddy vakabva vati ndichataura na
investigator wando shanda
naye ambo tsvaga info.

Zvakanaka kuziva dzinza rako.

Iko zvino you are safe there is no

need for you to go back to S

A .

You can start ma lessons kuti
ugonyora Olevel yako yawa
kasiira panzira .

Chii chaunoda kuita nehupenyu
hwako mwanangu.

Ndakangoti I can study ndozonyora
bt staying here no I want to
go back to S A .

I will study at home and register
ndozouya kuzo nyora bt I
want to look for my Daddy first
before I settle her in Zimbabwe

.

Ndikawana Daddy vangu thats when I
can come and stay here

.

Daddy vakati ok .

Ndakazo vaudza kuti I have a friend
of mine ari kuuya akuda
kuti ndino mumirira ku airport .

Zvikanzi na Daddy its ok ur friend is
welcome here .

Aaa ndakanyara kuvaudza kuti
mukomana . Ndovaziva vaizoti
mukomana wangu.

Ndikati hameno vano.zoona asvika

kuti mukomana cause ivo
vaifunga kuti musikana .

Ndakazoenda namhamha Cherry ku
Airport she was nw
driving.

Takasvika tika mira zvedu for
30minutes . Ndopa ndakazoona
Jayden achiuya achidhonza his
monarch rake .

Yoo he was looking nice akachena
zvake . Anga ati simbei
kupfuura zvanda kapedzisira
kumuona kaita.

Ndakaramba ndaka mira ini ndai

shaya kuti ndomu mhanyira

here or ndodiiko.

Mhamha vaiti ko munhu wako
hausviki seiko chinguri tamira .

Vakato tarisa Jayden vachida
kumupa way kuti apfuure cause
ayiwuya patiri .

Iye akango svika achindi hugger . My
mother was like .

Achibva a hugger mhamha I was like .

Zvikanzi makadii zvenyu sorry
nekunonoka kusvika ndanga
ndichimbo chinja mari apo .

Mhamha vakati tiripo zvedu. Ndikati

mhamha this is my friend

jayden.

Vaka smiler zvine ka question mark .

Ndikati Jayden this is my mum

zvikanzi ndafara kukuzivai

mhamha .

Ndobva ndaku dhonza monarch ra

Jayden tichienda kumota .

Ndobva tabva pa airport my mumy
was a little confused .

Jayden akabva avati .

Mhamha hmmmm I want to leave
some of the stuff I have ku

Gunhill.



If its fine with you zvikanzi
namhamha its fine mwanangu.

He was directing mhamha kusvika
tasvika. Paka buda mumwe
mukomana akavhura gate .Tikanzi
pindai mhamha packed the
car zvikanzi na Jayden mhamha
pindai muone pamba
pemwana wenyu .

Mhamha was like vachi pinda mumba
. Aaa imi maida kuti
ndiite seiko .

Next time vanovhunza kuti ishamwari
sikana here.

Ini ndaida kuenda ndega ku airport to
avoid inconvenience ivo
vakaita nharo mhamha .

Takapinda mumba muya it was nice
maive nemukadzi
wechikuru akati mhoresa and lead us
to the lounge zvikanzi na
Jayden feel at home .

Aunt ava ndimhamha vangu uyu ndi
Samara mwana
wamhamha vangu.

Aunt vaya vaka sekerera vachibva
vatiisira chikafu Jayden
akaenda up stars akadzoka achinja I

think anga aenda kuno
geza .

Takadya zvedu . Tapedza Jayden
ndipo paakazoti kuna
mhamha .

I meet Samara in S A mhamha . A
year ago a know a little bit
of her life . I want to help her looking
for her father .

Musatye zvenyj mhamha we are very
good friends .

Handina kumbo ziva achauya nemi
mhamha ku airport . But its
good ndkauonai zvangu.

Mhamha vakaita kaku nyevenuka.

Next time vano sara kumba ndoita
deals dzangu ndega

...

Vakazoti aaa regai inini ndiende
kumba Samara anozo tevera
zvake .

Ndakati hezvo ko mai vangu zvovo
toda kundi rasira Jayden .

Ndikati ayiwa mhamha ndoenda nemi.
Handiti tabva tese here
kumba.

Zvikanzi ayiwa ndikuda kuenda
nekubasa .

Vachiti kuna aunt vava buritse panze
vaitya imbwa .

Vachito simuka vaka ndisendera mSg
pa app hanzi hezvo
ndazoon mukuwasha iwe Samara
ndicha kurova wakatadza
kungoti mukomana wako ari kuuya
here .

Izvozvi anongoti ambuya vane
dzungu ava . Ndanyara kani
mwanangu iwe ndichakurova chete
ma funnies ako ese aka
pera .

Ndaka sara ndaka gara pasofa .



Zvikanzi na Jayden long time

asikana manga marova .

Ko wanetserei mhamha nhai. Ndikati
varamba kuti ndiuye

nema tax handigone ku driver.

Zvikanzi its good ndavaona mhamha .

Waigona kuzo

ndirambidza kusvika kumba kwenuy .

Manje ndakuto nosvika

mhamha vandiku ndiziva .

Ndakazo simudza ndiro patable .

Ndichiendesa ku kitchen

zvikanzi na jayden ndakumbo rara

ndozo kuperekedza kumba

time time .

Ndikati rara ndoenda ne cab . He said
watanga kaaa asi uno
nditya . Ndikati asi unotyisa .

Zvikanzi ko cab ndeyei yawakuti
ndoenda nayo .

Ndikati waneta shaaa rara uzorore .
He said ok lets go
ndozodzoka ndorara kwete zve cab
yako yawa kutaura .

Takabva tabuda nemota akati ayida
kuisa fuel pa highlands .

Ndakabva ndabuda ndichiti ndikuda
kutenga airtime . Ndobva

ndapinda mushop .

Ndiri pa que yekuenda p till I saw the devil himself . Baba

Ethan ndaka screamer ndichibva ndadonha pasi ...

Its ok if healing takes more than expected

Tari loves you ma spellings mo corrector woo no time to edit

[8/24, 21:56] VaDeny: [20/09, 23:35]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: [20/09, 22:39]

Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 25

Its so nice when toxic people stop talking to you. Its like the trash took its self out.

Jayden

Hmm Samara akauya ku airport na mhamha vake . Kuzo

ndimirira anga ati simbei zvake asisina kunyanya hu slender .

Apa ayito glower zvake . Im just complimenting her izvozvi makutoti ndomuda .

Ndakafara kuona mai vake she



looked beautiful black beauty

zvavo.

Ndaka tofara nekuti na Samara ndai
zorambidzwa kuenda

kumba kwavo .

Manje now she knows me . Takaenda
kumba vaka zosiya

Samara vachiti vari kumhanyira
kubasa kwavo.

Ndakato fara pava kasiya Samara.

Ayi sada kusara ndaka muti

ndaku mborara ndaneta ndozo
kuperekedza time time.

Hanzi aaa ndakuenda ne cab anga

atotanga . Pamwe ayndi
nditya mheno she looked un
comfortable.

Ndikati rega ndiku pere kedze ndozo
dzoka ndorara.

We pass through highlands garage
ndichimwa fuel .

Samara akati rega nditenge airtime
Ndamwa fuel ndobva ndamirira
Samara .

Ndakamira panze ndakanzwa ku
screamer kwemunhu .

Ndakato funga kuti pane munhu ari
pregnant akurwadziwa

nemimba .

Vanhu vaito mhanya ndikati gedza
ndinoona.

Pandaka pinda mushop muya
ndakawana samara ari pasi
vanhu vaka muwunga nira . Hembe
dzake dzanga dzatota ne
sweat .

Ndakango sviko mutakura. Vamwe
ndovaita ko ayita sei?

Vamwe hanzi ipfari vamwe hanzi
zvidhoma zvamurova
silence.

Hapana ayiziva zvainfe zvaiita kuti



Samara a screamer kudaro.

Achibva adonha yoo nhaimi mwana
wevaridzi .

Mugoona amboda kuenda namai
vake yooo handina kana
contact yamhamha vake.

Ndaifunga zvese izvi ndaka takura
Samara kuenda naye
kumota yangu.

Ndozva kanakira tuma slender kungo
jimer chete.

Got her in my car ku back sit. She
was sweating hembe dzese
dzatota nenowo ndakato shaya kuti

chii .

I drove ndakananga ku baines
hosipital . Ndikasvika naye
nothinga changed wena she was
restless.

Ndakamu takura kuenda naye pa
reception.

Vakazouya ne stracher bed vaka
mutakura ndikasara pa
reception cause ndaka rambidzwa
kupinda mukati.

Ndaka fonera jayson ndapererwa .
Ndikati ndina Samara ango
screamer ndobva adonha ndichienda

naye kumba kwavo . Im

at avenues clinic.

Jayson akanditi fonera hama dzake
ndikati handina #.

Akati phone yake anayo ndikati
mheno zvika na Jayson silly

check in her handbag. Ndaka mhanya
kumota. Ndikano tarisa

mu handbag . Ndoku wana phone
irimo ine ma missed call.

Yanga ine pass word nxaa ndakabva
ndato pera simba .

Ndaka dzokera ku reception .

Ndakano gara almost 1hr pasina

kana chandanzwa ..

Ndakazondaizwa pa reception kuti
ndinyore ma details a

Samara .

Zita surname address and what what .

Ndakagara ipapo hana ichirova kuti
mwana wevaridzi nhaimi.

Chiiko chaitika kwaari handina kana #
yehama dzake imimi.

Ndakatanga kutsva ndakagara ipapo.

Ndichi nyatsofunga chiiko chaitika
mushop.

Pane murume akaramba aka
nditarisa panda katakura Samara

.

Achiita se ayidedera bt ndewe
chikuru mazera ana mudhara
wangu.

Shame he felt sorry for Samara the
way he was looking at her
kaaa .

Ndakagara kudaro ndazongonzwa
kubatwa bendekete
ndasimudza musoro ndokuona vari
mhamha vaSamara
vachipinda vakabata handbag yavo
nemumwe murume ayive
pamberi pavo .

Ndakatura befu vakangoti hanzi ave sei . Ndikati ndane hr rese ndakagara pano hapana chataurwa .

Ndopa ndaka vaudza zvaitika kuti ango screamer aka donha mushop ndiri panze .

Ndango mhanya nayo pano ndipo patairapwa time yatigara kuno.

Ndakashaya kuti kovaudzwa nani kuti tiri kuno. Ndakambo funga kuti ndi Jayson .

Bt he said haana any contacts . Ndivo vakazo nditi dnt worry

we know everything Samara pese
paano famba she will be
protected .

Even ku airport thats why ndauya
naye . Pane munhu ari after
her.

Saka the security yawona zvese
zvaitika nekuti kwese kuno
enda Samara she is under
surveillance.

Haaa zvizive hake pa shop paya
awona munhu after her
ndofunga abva avhunduka.

Doctor vakazouya vachiti Samara

avhunduka bt nw she is fine

endai henyu muno muona .

Takapinda akarara zvake mai vake
vakamu bata ruoko achibva

amuka achi mbundira mai vake .

Hanzi mhamha I saw him the devil
himself vanga vaka

nditarisa vachidedera zvavaita that
day. He wanted to haàna

kuzopedzisa kutaura akuto chema .

Hanzi mhamha Im a strong person nt
a cry baby but ndatadza
kuita strong.

Haaa I cant stay here that man Im

scared of him ndambo
ramba ndaka vatarisa ndichida
kuvaratidza kuti Im nt scared bt
hiii ndakundikana mhamha .

Daddy vake vakabva vamumbundira .
Mhamha vazopa ma
intro hanzi iyi i friend ya Sama . Ava
ndivo Daddy va Sama .

He shake me hands vachito ratidza
kundi farira . Apa ndaitya
kuti zvichanzi waita sei mwana wedu .

Jayson akabva afona achiti wazodii
nemwana wevaridzi
ndikati vauya she is up zvikanzi mupe

phone nditaura naye .

Ubve watora # dzeva bereki vake
kuitira next time pakazo itika
something hauzoita kunge kahanda
katorerwa bonzo ne toki.

Ndaka muti chimbo mira izvozvo iwe
its a serious matter here.

Iye akati nenowo ndiku taura serious
matter . Nxaa uyuwo uyu .

Ndkapa Samara Phone.

Ndikanzwa achiti hello hanzi na
Jayson ukuda kuti ndiite

tsvimbo rume here nhai. Ukuda kuti
katsi iite nherera here .

Usazo daro mhani uri munhu weku
ziva iwewe . Samara
anenge ayi nyara kutaura vabereki
vake varimo ivo vakabva
vabuda .

Ndikati iwe Jayson vana mhamha
vari muno uchiita zvako
zvekupenga izvozvo.

Zvikanzi ndokuti vazive kuti vane
mukuwasha . Samara dnt
scare us again izvozvi ndanga ndaku
toda kupfeka sorry kaa
black ndati mukadzi ayenda . Kana
ndato mupfekedza



black .

So hw are u feeling now . Jayden
anga apererwa uyo kuzo
ndifonera hanzi mukadzi wako kuno
angoti ziii .

Zvikanzi na Samara handidi murume
anotaurisa ini. Ndikutoda
kutsvaga husband materials iri cool
kwete zvako izvo.

Zvikanzi na jayson pengai mai
Sorobhi . Sorobhi ndozita re .

Samara akazenge zvake akuto seka
and they said their
goodbyes .

Vana mhamha Cherry vakauya taka
mirira doctor vakauya

vachibva vaudzaa zvakaitika kuna
Samara .

Vakangoti anoda cancelling chete .
She will be fine . Akaita
cancelling zvino mubatsira .

She didnt deal with it akabva
aburitswa zvake zvikanzi
takuenda kumba .

Daddy va Samara vakati drive behind
us Samara chigara ne
shamwari yako.

I was driving hangu ndikati zvino

Jayson yaizoita tsvimbo
rume kaaa . Zvikanzi hayiwa yagara
itsvimbo rume iyo.

Ndaito avoider kutaura nezve that
incident. Ndakati iii

mazuvano wasimba Samara
ukudyeiko .

Zvikanzi hwiza nemajuru nenhunguru
netsubvu. Plus kaaa

home is the best kuna mhamha ndiri
kuyamwa .

Ndikati yowe bva tichatenga mbereko
, nama pampers kaaa .

Kuti unyatsoita zinhanha .

Zvikanzi ipapo munenge magona
musakanganwe kaa chi dum
dum . Ne baby feeder .

Takabva tasvika zvedu kumba kwana
Samara it was a nice
place.

Baba vacho vakabva vandidaidza
hanzi huya kuno mwanangu

.....

Singing wrong lyrics with confidence
is an art , And Im an
artist .

Tari loves you nhaika spellling
mogadzirisawo . As I twist ur



brains and you enjoy reading kana
zvichi shata sorry . Ndokuti
Tari kwacho.

Kana adress yekumba kwavo ndaisa
iziva so ndaknyora
yekumba kwedu.

[8/24, 21:56] VaDeny: engwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz

[21/09, 11:45] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
Tari wekwa Bakasa

+2773348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 26

If you can't love yourself , how the



hell you gonna love
somebody else .

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Ndakati gedza ndiende kuma ndino
feeler tank rangu re gas
munongo ziva kuti magetsi ari
kuenda zvembiri kaaa.

Muno muZimbabwe ndaka pfuura
nepa high lands shops
ndikafunga kupfuura ndichi tenga
matches adiwa na aunt
kumba .

Ndakapinda zvangu mu shop yaive
pagarage .

Ndichitofamba zvangu ndakata kura
ka basket kandaisa
zvandaida .

Pandaka cheuka kudai I couldn't
believe my eyes ndichiona
Samara achipinda mushop .

Ndakayeverwa zvangu ayito fambisa
tumateya twaibuda apa
anga ati simbei pane zvanda
kapedzisira kumuona akaita .

Ndaka tanga zvangu kutevera
kumashura kwake ndichi
yeverwa achifamba zvake .

Ndaingo tevera kumashure ndichi



ndichitsvira mukati kani.

Apa iye ayi fambisa zvake . Ndango
tevera kumashure
ndichiimba.

Amai mwana weee zunguza kwete
kungo ndinyemudza. Heee
mafambiro edu kupiko kumberi.

Ini ndiri kumashure ndaitoita
chikwekwe . Ndainzwa kuda kuto
mubata mhani.

Zvandanga ndakunzwa manje imi ini
handidi zvekutura mazita
but hiiii ndanga ndanzwa imi .

Akasvika pa till naye chete mwana



wevaridzi .

Paaka cheuka pa till takabva tasanga
nidzana maziso .

Ndaive ndakamu tarisa apa ndobva
ndatanga kunanzvira

.

Mwana akaramba akandi tarisa
ndobva ndaku shandisa body

language kuto taura kuti ndikuku kara
I want to eat you . You

know what I mean zvemazita ndozvi
nei.

Akambo shinga apa ndaifamba
kuenda close to her akabva

aridza mhere ndobva adonha .

Ndaka tombo kanganwa zvese
zvandai udzwa na Mamoyo aka
(confusion) kuti ndisa tongwe
nenyama.

Ndikati ndozoita repent ndagutsa
nyama yangu ndanzwa ini.

Paaka donha pasi hapana akaziba
chamu donhedza .

Ndakabva ndakanda basket pasi
ndikati dzawira mutswanda .

Ndongo mutakura ndoti kuvanhu
vese mwana wangu ndikumu
endesa ku hospital .

Handidi zveku pikiswa kaaa .
Ndakatoona plan yangu ichi buda
bhabho setsoro yamu sharukwa.
Ndaibva ndatakura munhu wangu
akafenda kudaro straight
kumba . Hospital my foot .
Ndaisviko ita zvese zvandinoda naye
akafenda kudaro. Ndai
tonzwa kumupa iri mimba chaiyo .
Kuti zvityise kaaa ndobva ndaita
chibaba . Haaa ndaka
sekerera pandakati 1 step kuti
ndichino ita action kaa .
Pakabva papinda mumwe mukomana

mazera iwayo ana Ethan
achimhanya akasvika achi takura
Samara bridal style .

Imi ndakanzwa hasha nxaaa ndiyani
iyeye ano dira jecha plan
yangu.

Ndaka mutarisa mukomana uya apa
ndaiita kubuda misodzi
neku dedera nehasha.

Kunge kamwana kabvutirwa
chimodho neJongwe

.

Ivo vanhu vano ngonyuka nyuka
kunge hohwa pese pese .

Nxaaa Samara apinda mushop ari
ega wani . Ndaka mboda
kutevera kuti ndino rwisa
kamukomana ikako ndotora babie
ndono kudubura poto.

Ndakabuda mushop muya ndichida
kuona kuti ayinda kupi .

Ndakaona achimo kwidzwa murino
Zimota remari.

Maiweee ndakabva ndati haisiriyo 24
7 surveillance yaka
protector Samara here.

Hazvi rizvo here zvainzi ndino fira
mujeri izvi.

Biggie is watching my every move.
Pamwe that guy i guard
body who knows .

But the way he carried Samara mhani
ndeye munhu aku
todawo pamwe akuto kudubura poto.

Apa ngaanake zvake mukomana
iyeye zera ra Samara .

Nxaaa mhani ndakazongo pinda
mumota ndokuenda kumba
nehasha neshanje .

Ndaito nzwira shanje Ethan bt hayiwa
uyo mumomana uyo
hmmmm .

Enemies of progress nxaa mhani .

Ndakasvika kumba ndikageza
shower . Ethan handina
kumuona ini.

Ndobva ndamwa ma sleeping tablets
nekuti hasha
dzandainzwa neshanje kaaa.

Ndakazo tanga kuti aaa Mamoyo
vanoti ndizvi dzore pana

Samara ini ndakundikana ini.

Ndakabva ndatonzwa kumudisisisa
zviri over .

Ndoita seiko ini aaa apa nhasi I
almost just almost . Yaaa

pakaipa bt I have plan B

Jayden

Baba va Samara ndakazo vati we are
Samara,s friends . Ne

brother yangu imwe iri ku S A .

Vakandi udza what happened to

her .

Hanzi Samara haabve pamoyo wangu
handidi naye mwana

wangu. Anyone who tries to hurt heee
kana jeri ndopinda

nekuti kana nyere handitye kuridzira
munhu.

Iii ndakaona kuti baba vaida zvavo

mwana wavo ava.

Vakanditi Samara ana baba vake asi
hapana ano vaziva asi we

know the surname .

Baba vake hava tozive kuti ariko

cause vakaenda over seas ne

scholarship mai Samara vakasara
vane nhumbu vasinga

tombo zive kuti she is pregnant .

Zvino kare kwaisava ne this kind of

technology yaveko

mazuvano.

Saka communication yakanetsa

kusvika vazo tama pamba

pavaigara .

Pamwe baba Samara vakadzoma
vakashaya munhu hameno .

Or vakazvi wanira kamurungu.

Samara anoda kuziva hama dzake .

Saka tiri kutsvaga .

Hatisati taziva kuti totangira papi. Asi
surname yake ndiye kuti

Boka.

Ndikabva pane client yedu inonzi

Boka . Uye Samara aka

sangana nemurume iyeye akapihwa
business card hameno

hanzi Samuel Boka .

Saka pekutangira tinapo Boka uyu
munhu anoda vakadzi
ngunge akabhe jerwa .

Saka pamwe zvino gona kuti ndibaba
va Samara .

We need to find out . Asi hanzi
anenge akuda kuenda nemhuri
yake kuno gara America .

Saka haasi kubatika zveku mhanya .

But will make a plan kuti tomu bata
sei .

Baba va Samara vakafara kuti at least
we have pekutangira .

Chero akaenda America kure

kwechidhakwa ndokusina bhawa

. Tomu tsvaga chete if it has to do
with Samara.....

Takazodya chikafu vaibika zvavo mai
Samara zvainaka
mufunge .

Ndakazo oneka ndakuenda zvangu
Samara ndaka muti totaura
pa phone .

Ndobva ndaenda zvangu kumba at
least ndanga ndakuziva
panogara Sama I had contact details
dza Daddy vake and her
mum.

Ndakasvika kumba ndakaneta nekuto
ngorara

Your self worth is not determined by
others .

Tarisai Bakasa Loves u . Spelling
gadzirisaiwo . Kana zvichi
shata sorry . Ndokuti Tari wekwa
Bakasa

October 1, 2019 at 5:42 PM · Public

[8/24, 21:56] VaDeny: uverengwa
Kwema Novel Muina Swiiz

Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe



Chapter 27

Instead of wiping your tears , wipe away the people who made you cry .

Jayden

Ndaka udza Dady va Samara a little bit of information I had about Boka i didnt know if they were related to Samara .

Pandai tsvaga info zvainzi about Samuel Boka he had a sister ayinzi Sarah and a brother ayinzi Swiiz .

On internet Samauel Boka ndiye

chete ayi buda .

Vamwe 2 ava Sarah na Swiiz hapana
chaibuda .

Daddy vaSama (Biggie) said achapa
info kuna investigator

waano shanda naye omuitira favor .

I only had 2 weeks off so had to do it
faster cause waa

suppose to go back ku America
kubasa .

Ko ndaiti murume uya wekuramba
akatarisa Samara . Achi

buda misodzi he was sympathizing
izvo kwani hanzi ndiro

zibaba raida kubata mwana chibharo.

Aaaa zera na Dady vangu chokwadi.

Asi vaizvi bata mushe

vainge vachiri in good condition .

Ayiya regai vabude misodzi nekuti

Samara was becoming

more and more beautiful everyday.

Samara akazo ndifonera achiti

tisangane mutown ndika muti

awuye kumba .

Was kinder busy or ndaizo muona

tomorrow if she was nt

comfortable to come home.

Samara anenge anditya asi na

Jayson zvai wirirana . Hameno
kuti andityirei even that day raazo
donha . Pandai muti
ndakumbo rara akati akuenda kumba
ne Cab ayitoda kundi tiza
nekutya .

Ndaka muvhunza kuti asi uno nditya
zvikanzi asi unotyisa here

.

Ndibve ndagara ndatyira kure .

Aaa kana nemiwo nhai ndino tyisa
here inini kana maka nyatso
nditarisawo in ur imagination .

Akati she was coming home kwacho.



Ndaito gadzira loan mower yanga
yafa nemukomana ayi
chengeta pamba na Aunt .

Infact anga ari mwana wa aunt . Saka
kana pasina vanhu ndivo
vaichengeta pamba .

Takazonzwa bhero remota pa gate
(kunashe) akamhanya
kuno vhura gate cause kwanga
kusina magetsi saka raisa
vhurika ne remote.

Ndaiti pamwe i cab yauya na Samara .
Ndoku toona mota
ichipinda mugate .

Ndikangoti pamwe awuya namhamha
vake .

I didnt mind hangu cause Samara
ayinditya at least kana mai
vake varipo haatye.

Aaa pakabva paburuka mumwe
mukomana . Almost my age
Samara achibuda ne the other side .

Ndakangoti nhasi ndauya kuzo
ratidzwa bhoyifurenzi .

The guy was very good woo hapana
chai shoreka paari zvake .

Ndanga ndakato pfeka work suit
hangu tiri ku garage kwatai

gadzira loan mower .

Taka mhoresana ne the guy. Samara
kwakuisa kawoko kuti
ndimu mhorese .

I ignored her hand ndikati dakumupa
zi big hug pamberi pe
bhoyifurenzi yake.

Kuto denha chaiko. Ndika mu hugger
the guy haana kana kuto
mboita basa nazvo zvake .

Ayito ratidza kuti pressure zero babie
nderangu . Chero muka
hugger zvenyu tsano zvino perera ku
hug .

Ndaka vati vaende mumba
ndipedzise zvandaita ndaizo tevera

.

I said to kunashe achiro ngedza all
stuff and lock the garage
loan mower yanga ya bhoo.

I got in the house ndikati kuna
Samara help ur self u know the
kitchen .

Today aunt is off today. She said they
were fine they had
lunch ku Avondle .

Mukomana ayive akagara na Samara
ayingo ramba akandi



tarisa .

Ndakati neche mumoyo ishanje here
idzi . Ndaka zoona

akatarisa pic raive kumadziro mumba
Me Jayson and Jadah .

Akaramba akatarisa ndikangoti
pamwe avara irwa zvake .

Ndakaenda up stars ndikabva
ndageza zvangu .

I came down stars .

Zvikanzi na Samara this Ethan My cry
baby ndini mai vake .

Ethan this is Jayden brother ya
Jayson wandaive naye ku

airport uya .

Zvikanzi na Ethan tafara kukuzivai
haaa makafanana .

Ndanga ndichito funga kuti u are the
same guy watakaona ku
airport kaa .

Then I saw that foto ndikaona kuti
haaa mhani vanhu ava i 2 .

I know this lady ari pa foto Jadah .

Ndikati pamwe makadzidza pa Same
skool.

Zvikanzi kana she is mu boss in
Canada Damco company .

Im the one who replace mumwe

accounted who was fired a year ago.

Ndakangoti oh my God what a small world zvikanzi na Samara
bt I never run into beyonce . .

Aaa wuu small world in deed even pandakaona that guy pa

airport ndaka ngomufana ndidza na Jadah haaa u guys .

Akadaro Ethan. ndakabva ndamu hugger ndikati welcome to our family my Daddy Mr Baines is the owner of the company .

Samara akazoti Ethan mwana ndiye

ana Dad vaya uncle

Nathan .

Akaratidza kunyarira baba vake Ethan.

Samara akazoti ndatya kufamba
ndega ndosaka ndauya na

Ethan my cry baby uyuwo ano chema
akandiona saka Im his

mother .

Ndakaseka zvangu kuti ndanga ndiri
busy kufunga kuti i

bhoyifurenzi.

But you guys makafanana
hazvimbike kuti cry baby wa Samara
even thou .



Arikuda kuita amai wacho ari very small.

Ndakabva ndatemwa ne cushion repa sofa .

Takazo taura Samara achiti she want to back to SA ayidzoka
kuzogara ku zimbabwe kana awana
baba vake or hama
dzababa vake .

Saka the sooner the better we can plan about finding my Mr Boka .

Ndakamuudz kuti ndambo taura na Daddy vake .



Vakati vapa investigator weku basa kwavo info .

Saka tamirira kuti anenge awana info ipi.

I had to go back to wrk I only had 2 wks .

Ethan also said ayidawo kudzokera kubasa .

Anga awuya kuzonzwisia kuti why baba vake vakuita zvechi medhi. medhi.

Takazo enda out zvedu kushow ya Jah prazah .

Heeedeeee imi Samara ayirova



majaivhi aaaa taka onerera
zvedu isu. Ayiwa magitare ayidiwa
kani.

Its a good thing Samara haamwe
doro nekuti dai ayimwa haaa
ayive ma 1 chaiwo.

Taito taura zvedu nyaya na Ethan
Smara was enjoying kani.

Hameno imwe song yainzi .

Ibva munzira ndidarike

Soja hari simuke .

Nyangwe ukandi zvonda haanya
naniko.

Wakuvarira mukati wazvinzwa tsotsi.

Maziso piriviri
magumbuka chiiko . Handi kendenge .
Pane paizonzi wandi tarisia
kumusoro nekuzasi . Ndikati
nzvee ndikati nnzveee
Jaivhi yacho yairohwa na Samara
achiti nzveee akati nzveeeee
.
Haa zvaitoda muchizvioner mega
maiseka .
Ndaisatoziva kuti Samara can shake
what her mhamha give
her .
Haaa takaonerera kani . Kana

muchida kuona ndaitora video .

App me ndoku senderai video .

Takazonda zvedu kumba zvedu

Samara ayi sanditya nekuti

paive na Ethan .

Saka akabvuma sleep over . Ethan
akarara mu room ma

jayson samara muroom ma Jada .

Takamuka tichienda kumba kwana
Samara for info tese tiri 3

zvedu .

Takasvika tichiwudzwa kutiiiiii.....

If you are still living to please people
receive brain

Tari loves u as she twist ur brains
while u enjoy reading nhai
spellings and mistakes
muchigadzirisa zvenyu pano sekesa
sekai imi ndimi madii life is too short
kugara wakaunga nidza
chiso kunge nyoka . Be a free spirit

[8/24, 22:01] VaDeny: rengwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz

[21/09, 22:02] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 28



Hey you , yes you stop being unhappy with yourself . You are perfect stop wishing you looked like someone else or wishing people liked you as much as they like someone else . Stop trying to get attention from those who hurt you. Stop hurting your body , your face , your personality, your quirks love them without those things you wouldn't be you. And why would you want to be someone else .Be confident with who you are smile



it will draw people in. If anyone hurts you because you are

happy with yourself then you stick your middle finger in the air

and say screw you. My happiness will not depend on others

anymore . I am happy because I love who I am . I love my

flaws , I love my imperfections they make me , me and (me) is

pretty amazing.

Ethan

Ndaka fonerwa zvangu na Samara makuseni ndichango muka

hanzi good morning my cry baby .

Ndikati morning amai

ndamuka ..

Zvinzi unoti mhamha kuti
zvinyatsoita mutsindo kaa .

Andakaseka zvangu Samara was
always fun ndosaka ayidiwa
na mai vangu kubva ari mudiki.

Taiti zvichapera kana akura it seems
as if zvatove worse .But

its good to enjoy life and be yourself .

Dai pasina mudhara wangu akambo
muvhiringa haya taita
mabayo nekuseka .

Iyewo mudhara wangu akazo ndiudza
zvinhu zvaka ndiremera
imi .

Hanzi Im possessed na Samara aa
zvimwe ndai zviziva hangu
bt ndai nyepera kuzungaira kaa .

Chaindi netsa kuti chii chiri kunyatso
itika kuna mudhara .

Ini mai vangu vaisada zvema porofita
kana n,anga kana

zvetsananguro vaisada zvachose.

She was that type of person handi
dane vano dzura handi
dane vavuki na Mwari ndaka kwana .

Vaiti handidi zvekuudzwa dudziro
kana tsananguro yehupenyu
hwangu nemumwe munhu .

Mbira yakashaya muswe
nekutumidzira ndino enda ndega
kuna Mwari wangu. Ndotaura ndega
nemuzita ra Jesu .

Saka kana neniwo ndiyo life yandaka
kura ndichi dzidziswa na
mai vangu.

Handi dane vanodzura handi dane
vavuki na Mwari ndakwana .

Kunyangwe ndisvike paku chema
ndisvike paku suwa

munyaradzi ndiyani .Ndino farira
chimwe chete kuna Mwari
kudenga.

Kunyangwe ndikava mumatare
panyika ino ine nhamo ndino
farira chimwe chete kuna Mwari
kudenga .

Holy is the Lord God you have made
all things possible now
we have the victory.

Might is you Lord faithful is you Lord .
You have got it all

planned everything is working for my
good .



So what ever is happening is working together for the good of our families.

The weapon mybe formed but it won't prosper . When darkness falls it wont prevail my God will never fail .

The battle belongs to you Lord . There is power in the might name of Jesus every war he wages he will win.

You take what the enemy meant for evil and you turn it for good . We will see the victory for the



battle belongs to you

Lord .

That was my prayer and it was done .

Zvekunzi hanzi hee dzinza rekwa mai
vangu ndori kunetsesa

Daddy vangu .

Handina mweya unotongwa
unotongwa nemadzinza .

Akatadza ndiye ngaatongwe
nemhosva dzake.

My father havana chavaka tadza
pakuroora mai vangu. Atoriwo

muku wash . Saka mweya iyoyo
ngaito dzikama zvayo.

Kana chokwadi chinoda kubuda
ngachibude mune zvakana
zvisina kuita vamwe kuti vade kuita
ma rapist.

Daddy vangu chanda kaona kubva
zvafa mhamha kana kutaura
na Mwari vanga vasisade he blamed
God for the death of my
mother.

Saka Satan akawana mukuna wekuva
nyangira .

Vakadzo kera pakutenda kwavo
mweya iwowo wekuda
Samara kunge vachato penga



unodzikama vakazvi tsvagira
wavo . Hanzi ida ano kuda asinga
kude siyanana naye.

Handina kwandi nono vhunzira. In my
life kusvika ndisvike
pandiri nhasi . I have been using my
mouth kutaura ma Mwari
pane zvese zvino ndinetsa .

Nyangwe mhinduro ikanonoka kana
kukurumidza chandino
ziva ndechekuti ndika namata ndikati
amen ndimenge ndato
taura nemunhu mukuru .

Eventually all pieces will fall into

place laugh at the confusion
and know that everything happens for
a reason.

Ndakanzwa kureru kirwa panda kaisa
everything kuna Mwari.

Ndaka zonzwa namukoma Biggie kuti
Daddy vakaina Samara
akafenda .

Asi hapna zvavo zvava kamuita zvavo.
Kumba ndanga ndave

kungo gara ndakanyarara zvangu.

I never talked about Samara kuna
mudhara wangu . Naiye

akasvika pakuona kuti I was never

interested in Samara.

But I could see he was struggling to live like Samara doesn't exist.

I never told him kuti we get along na Samara. Zvai zodirwa jecha .

We were waiting for the investigator wamukoma Biggie.

Daddy Havana kana action yavaita . Ndakazo funga kuenda kunoona hanzvadzi yambuya vangu mai vamai vangu zvangu kumusha vaigara Madziva kugora

uko.

Ndivo vega vanga vasara kubva
zvashaya gogo vangu . Ndanga
ndane nguva ndisina kumbo taura
navo.

Ndaimbo funga kuti Samara angave
munin,ina wamai vangu
here . Haa no mhani Samara mudiki
kwandiri gogo vangu
vakangoita vana 3 chete sekuru Swiiz
was the last born mhani.

Anyway ndakafonera Samara
ndichimuti amai vangu cry baby
want kuperekedzwa somewhere .

Zvino toda amai varipo zvikanzi mira
nditaure na Daddy.

Ndikati ndataura navo kare vakati its
fine. Akabva ati ok. Saka
rega ndigezs ndipfeke hembe dzeku
bhazi you might never
know.

Unogona kungoswera wawana baba .

Then I remembered something.

Ndikati nhai amai between

Jayson and Jayden wenyu ndeupi
chaiye chaiye .

Because hug yamakapihwa paya
hmmmmm is nt for the



ordinary hug.

Kotiwo Jayson you were looking cosy together.

Baba vangu ndevapi chaivo chaivo Im lost.

Zvikanzi hapana hapana mwangu .
Hapana kana wangu apo.

Haaa mhamha is singure singure .

Ndakangoti kana kuti mushaya kuti moda upi .

Zvikanzi kazembe kazembe stop it !
Wakuda kuita match

making kaa unotanda botso.

Wakuto ndinonotsa nenhoroondo

dzako dza Maidei.

Ndika kuperekedza kwauri kuenda
kaa mangwana we go
kuchurch kwangu tese .

No negotiation mwana na mai vake
kuchurch . Ndikati heyoi
amai .

Chikasikai ndosvika ikoko manje
manje .

Ndakasvika tora Samara tikarova
road hedu takananga ku

Madziva ku Gora uko.

Taitaura zvedu nyaya tichiseka .
Taiwirirana zvisungaite kuto

feeler at peace zvangu namai vangu
ava .

I was no longer a cry baby ndaiti
ndikaona Samara ndainzwa
kusununguka zvangu .

Takasvika pamba pasekuru madoor
ayive aka vharwa panze
pakasungirirwa mbudzi pamuti .
Paside pane zi dish remvura
yekuti dzimwe.

Samara akaburuka akatanga
kuyamba nembudzi dziya .

Hanzi o phone nditore mupikicha
nembudzi idzi . Ndaigo dii

hangu .

Vanhu vemuraini ndovaiuya kuzoona
mota mongozivawo.kum

usha kana ukasvika nemota kaa eee.

Taingo mhoresa nekuvhunza kuti
varidzi vepamba varipi.

Zvikanzi vaenda kuna Ruya kurwizi
kuno diridza garden .

Sekuru vakazo svika vachi shama
kuona mota hanzi ndiyaniko
ati tsika ndambo zvitaura kani mbuya
va Bhirijeti kuti ziso

rangu riri kupfurira kumusoro nhasi
ndichafara.

Vaive netuvana 3 ma age acho 13 yrs
ikoko . Mumwe akatsig
dish rehembe mumwe rine ndiro
mumwe raive nema vege
nemadomasi.

Pavakazo svika padhuze nesu . Hanzi
mai mai muzukuru
wangu Yetsani (Ethan) watiranga
rangularawo nhasi vachiuya
kwandiri kuzo ndimbundira .

Samara vanga vasati vamuona
akabva abudawo mumota.

Zvikanzi hezvo hezvo ko Sarah
akazoita mwana musikana .

Zvatisina kuziva apa Sarah akazvi
zvara zvake apa .

Photocopy yake chaiyo nhai
muzukuru kozva wakafanana
namai vako .

Mateya iro ganda rine mvere . Iko
kunaka .

Mbuya va Bhirijeti honai kanai Sarah
akazvi zvara apa .

Samara was confused akango ramba
akamira . Achito ratidza
kupererwa .

Iwe bhirijeti tora chituro vazukuru
vangu vagare .



Mubva mabata kari kajongwe kaya
kemu svuuu tibikire
vazukuru.

Sekuru vangu vaive nerudo kani .
Vairatidza kufara . Zvikanzi
mapesana nana baba vamai vako
vakauya kuno zuro vachiti
vatambura nekutsvaga Mbuya venyu
nevana vavo. Ndikati
hanzvadzi yangu yakashaya kare .
Uye mwanasikana wake
Sarah akashaya ava vakomana vaviri
ndino ngonzwa kuti vari
mhiri kwemakungwa . Handina fone

dzavo ini.

Ndaitoti iwe nababa vako muri mhiri
kwapera kuenda vamwe

ini.

Waita basa waunza muzkuru wangu
uyu ndakangoti sekuru uyu

haasi mwana wamhmha.....

Perfect love cast away fear .

Tari loves you kaaa nhasi its sunday
saka ndanyora

zvekurumbidza Mwari. Ndanyora ndiri
mutax kuenda kuchurch

enjoy

October 2, 2019 at 2:02 PM · Public



[8/24, 22:01] VaDeny: Kuverengwa
Kwema Novel Muina Swiiz

[23/09, 18:44] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 29

Kuziva kuno siyana mhosva haiende
pamuti. Mwana wambo

muranda kumwe . Iwe zvibate

Usa mere zenze neku onererwa
uchipara mhaka .

Vaka ripo vakakunda mhaka idzi kana
vauya iwe zvibate .



Zvikaramba ibva pane vanhu ava
vanodenha worerutsa ndima
seri kweguva hakuna munamato.

Shereni ihombe pamhaka ndati kana
zukwa rihombe pamhaka .

Cherechedza rudo rwemunhu akaipa
rumwe nderwe

kumanikidza iwe muudze .

Iwee muudze paunenge usingade
ipapo.

Investigator (jungle)

Sarah , Chipo Jaji akazvarwa in a
family of 3 , 2 boys and 1 girl

. Baba vavo vakashaika vachiri

zvanana hama dzacho
dzikatora zvese nechitupa ne death
rababa vavo.

Zvinova zvakaita kuti Amai va Sarah
vanetseke kutoresa vana
ma birthcetificate pasina chitupa
chababa vavo .

Kare zvainetsa kutora birth vakazo
zviwanira munyaradzi
wemoyo wavo . Jaji anga akafirwa
nemukadzi ayine vana vake
vaviri vakomana vakazoroorwa
vakagarisana na Jaji uyu.

Sarah baba vake vakanga vamupa

zita rokuti Sara h. Mukuru

ayive Samuel kotevera Sarah
pedzisira Swiizz .

Samuel baba vake Mr Boka vakafa
vamutoresa birth .

Mr jaji vaka chengeta vana vamai
Sarah sevavo uye mai Sarah
vai chengeta vana va Mr Jaji sevavo.

Zvino zvaka zoita kuti Mr Jaji
vatorese Sarah na Swiiz ma birth
sevana vavo .

Vaive nechishuwo chemwana
musikana vakazopa Sarah rimwe
zita vachi muti Chipo .

Chaiive chipo chemwana sikana
wakapihwa na Mwari through
Mai Sarah ava .

Saka birt ra Sarah Rakanga rakanzi
Chipo Sarah Jaji.

Ese ari mazita ake . Asi vazhinji
vakanga vajaira kudaidza kuti
Sarah.

Sarah akakura akazoroorwa na
Julia's Nathan Doma . Aka
baba Ethan .

Mai Sarah vakaramba kuti hama
dzana Sarah dzidaidzwe
pakuroorwa kwake sezvo vakanga

vavaita zvimbwa sungata

vakavadzinga vava torera hupfumi
hwese nehudyire .

Saka hanzvadzi yamai Sarah ndiyo
yakamira sababa

nehanzvadzi dza Sarah Samuel na
Swiiz pakuroorwa kwake .

Baba Ethan (Julia's , Nathan)
akaroorana na Chipo wake

Sarah vakagara zvakanaka fani
vakazo komborerwa nemwana

Komana wavo Ethan .

Samuel na Swiiz vaigona chikoro
zvekuti vese vakawana ma

busary

Vakaenda kunze kwenyika vese vari 2
a long long time ago .

Pakafa mai Va Sarah vajaji vakabva
vatorwa nemwana wavo
mukomana vakano gara ku Australia
nemuroora wavo .

Saka vana Swiiz na Samuel havana
kuzombouya ku Zimbabwe
pakafa .

Unti their sister Chipo Sarah amai
Ethan died .Vakauya kurufu
and that was their last time kuuya ku
zimbabwe .

And hapana ayiziva kuti vakazodii
vakaendepi . There was no
contacts that was it .

Saka munhu angaite ruzivo nezve
Boka clan ndi Samuel nekuti
ndiye anga ati kurei .

Sarah na Swiiz havato zivi the Bokas
nekuti vakabva vari vadiki
mumusha umu.

From the the information I got on
internet Samuel Boka reside
in America a week ago with his family

.

So he is the one who can help us .



Swiiz handina much info
about him

Samuel BoK has many kids vana
nana mai vakasiyana
madhirezi ayimbo madisa .

Mukadzi wake waanaye vane mwana
1 mukomana mazera
ana Jayson iwayo.

Vamwe 4 girls idzi vangouya
kuzosiiwa nana mai vavo
mukadzi wa Samuel (Victoria
)Ayichengeta hake vana nerudo .

Victoria ayitoti huyai mudye mari
yababa venyu pano

nehanzvadzi yenu iyi . .

Victoria akangoita mwana mumwe
chete mukomana (Victor) .

Ndobva mbereko yaramba kumupa
vamwe vana .

Fun thing vana vese vaiuya
vemurume wake dzaingove girls
uyu mai vake uyu mai vake . Hapana
ayiita 2 kids na Samuel .

Chiii nhai chaidaro ? Iii kana neniwo
handizive ini

Saka way forward was to find Samuel
Boka .

Ndakanopa Biggie all the info I had .

Zwave kwavari kuenda
kuna Samuel Boka America or
contacting him .

Pangu pese ndasakura ndazunza .

Characterise by their actions and you
will never be fooled by
their words .

Tari loves you kaa ndaneta guys regai
ndimbo zorora tobatana
tomorrow . Samara ku Gora uko
ambori aniko Samara uyu

[8/24, 22:06] VaDeny: rengwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz

Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 30

Let me twist ur brains while list you
enjoy reading my book. Im
not going to write an obvious thing
that u know the end before
I even finish.

Im gonna twist ur brains muchi
varairwa zvenyu nhai. Tari
writes for fun Im nt gonna sell my
books .

Ma mistakes mogadzirisawo nhaika .
I dnt have time to edit

mistakes because I write in my little free time yandinenge ndawana .

Kana zvichishata sorry asi ndokuti Tari kwacho.

Samara

I went for cancelling as doctor had suggested . I told the shrink everything kuita kudurura zvese zvaindi remera mumoyo mangu.

She talks about forgive ness . She said when someone hurt you or do something bad to u it



doesn't matter. Kuti hauna
chawa mutadzira .

Forgiveness is not something we do
for other people . We do it
for ourselves to get well and move on

.

Even if they caused the first wound
but you are causing the
rest , that's what not forgiving does .

They got it started but you keep it
going forgive and let it go or
it will eat you alive .

You think they made you feel this way
, but when you won't



forgive you are the one inflicting the pain on yourself.

Walking around with un forgiveness will only cause anger and bitterness in ur hrt.

Remember holding on to anger is like holding on to anger is like drinking poison and expecting the other person to die .

The power of forgiveness is you must forgive those who hurt you even if what they did to you is unforgivable in your mind .

You will forgive them nt because they



deserve to be forgiven ,
but because you dnt want to suffer
and hurt yourself everytime
you see them and remember what
they did to you .

Forgiveness is for your own mental
healing . Forgiveness is an
act of self love.

Hmm to be honest with you baba
Ethan ndakanga ndisina
kuvaregerera mumoyo mangu.

Ndaigara ndichironga nekuronga
nekurongo nora hw I was
going to revenge him .

Imi ndikakuudzai dzimwe maths
dzandai vagaira kaaa you will
say Samara you are a witch craft .

Because hii

ndaitogaya kutsvaga marize
(scorpions) nemajuru
ndomazadza mubuckertndoenda
kumba kwavo .

Kuto svika nekuridza intercom
.vakango buda chete ndovadira
muhembe .

You see hw resentful I was in my own
hrt towards him. Ndine
dzimwe nguva dzandainzwa



mazihasha mhani kuti I can only
be fine kana when I revenge him.

Hmmm musi uyu ndakadzidza
zvakawanda kani .

Mweya wese we revenge wakatama
kubva pandiri.

Kutoita kunge waenda over seas
ndikasara zvangu local .

Its true whata they say when some
body hurts u they take
power over you. If u dnt forgive them
they hold that power
over u.

She finished saying How people treat

you is their karma how

you react is urs .

Karma never loses address.

Living a good life really is the best revenge once they

acknowledge that they cannot ruin ur happiness they loose

their power.

And the therapy was over ndakaenda kumba ndane a different

perspective on seeing things .

I felt free in my heart fear yes yandaive nayo for naba Ethan

yakapera. Nhai I have been carrying a

burden isina zera nenimhani .

Regai mumwe muimbi akazoti regakuzvitakudza zvisina zera
newe iwe nyama inoda
kunyevenutswa apo ne apo uchiziva
mafaro.

I got home Ethan akandifonera kuti
ndimuperekedze ku
Madziva ku Gora uko.

Tasvika ikoko Sekuru vake vakatanga
kunditi ndiri mwana
wama Mai Ethan aaa imi ndakaseka
zvangu ini .

Im Samara Boka she Was Sarah
Chipo Jaji . Sekuru va Ethan
kwanga kuri kushuvira kuti muzukuru
wavo Sarah ayite
mwanasikana .

Ethan akazo vati ayiwa sekuru. She is
my friend haasi
hanzvadzi yangu we are nt even
related .

Maiwee kuzovadaro sekuru . Zvikanzi
mbuya vaa Bhirijeti iwe
vana ava vachaita makuna kuna
mvura ikatadza kunayo
kukaita dhirauti(drout) iya ya 1992.

Yowe Yitsani (Ethan) iwe uchadanana
nehama . Mwana uyu
akafanana na Mai vako kani.

Ethan akavati sekuru Samara
ishamwari yangu handidanane

naye . Ane mukomana wake uyu .

Vakabva vatura befu zvikanzi at risiti
(least) kana zvakadaro
zvakanaka zvakadaro.

Chimbodyai chikafu chabikwa ichi
mozo ndiudza nhoroondo
ya Samara pamwe ndinga nzwisise.

Ndoda kuita kirarifayi (clarify)
zvandaona .

Takadya sadza riya neka road runnee
zvainaka sei .

Sekuru va Ethan vakazo mushevedz
paside tapedza kudya
ndakabva ndabvisa ndiro
ndakubatsirana na Bhirijeti kusuka
zvikanzi na mbuya ayiwa muzukuru
unodzigona here poto
dzedu matsito aya ndikati mbuya ini
ndakango fanana nemi
ndogona ini .

Vakaseka zvavo zvikanzi iwe
wandifungisa Sarah mhani .

Hmmm ndkatanga kuita ma quetion



marks in the way I was
getting along well with Ethany kaaa
hmmmm.....

You gotta stop watering dead plants .

Tari loves u hmm guys ndikubasa .

Regai ndimbo shanda

ndopanobva mari ye airtime ipapa
tobatana time time .

[8/24, 22:06] VaDeny: [24/09, 20:51]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: Tari wekwa
Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 31

It doesnt matter if its a relationship a
life style or a job if it
doesnt make u happy let it go.

Ethan

Takaoedza kudya sadza sekuru
vakandi daidz paside. Hanzi
muzukuru wati Samara uyu
ishamwari yako zvema chokwadi
here .

Or musikana wako wawanga wauya
kuzondi ratidza . Samara
kabva asimuka akatakura ma plates
achienda nawo kudara
kuno suka achifambisa . Thats hw

she is anoita zvinhu zvake
zvese fast kufamba kuita basa
everything .

Anoita kunge munhu aka pureswa
pamagetsi.

Thats hw my mum was . Zvikanzi na
Sekuru tarisa mastep iyo
fast yacho Sarah pachezvake .

Wati ishamwari yako kaa makazi
vanirana kupi. Ndikati mai
vake vaishanda mumba medu kubva
ndiri mudiki .

But mai vake chaivo vakafa ari mudiki
baba vake hapana ano

vaziva asi mai vake vakasiya vamu
toresa birth vakati mwana
wekwa Boka ..

Saka akakura achi chengetwa na
aunt Cherry manini vake .

Mhamha vaongo mufarira . Hatina
hukama sekuru muzukuru
wenyu ayinzi Sarah Chipo Jaji..

Sekuru vakabva vati baba vangu
shumba iwe . Mbuya vako
hanzvadzi yangu vaka ndisiira mutoro
. Ndaimuudza kuti kuti
ayendese vana kuhama dzake
vazivane .

Achiramba achiti vanhu ivavo
vakamu ita yese yese .

Kungoti ini ndaisaziva kwaigara hama
dzamai vako ndingadai
ndakava endesa kunoona hama
dzavo.

Mbuya vako vakazororwa nemumwe
murume jaji uya handivo
baba vevana ndiwo amunoti ma
sitepi further (step father) aya
. Ane rudo zvake mukuwasha wangu .

Ini ndaisada kumira sababa asi
mbuya vako vakabva vati
ndikaramba zvino reva kuti ndiri

against her.

Ndaiziva kuti zvichazo netsa izvi.
Hezvo zvato tanga .

Nezuro pane varume vatatu vakauya
pano vachiti vari kutsvaga
mbuya vako .

Vakavadzinga nevana karesa
vakutambudzwa nemweya
wemufi nehupambe pfumi hwava
kaita .

Saka hanzi hatina zororo tinenge
tichinzi tsvagai mhuri yangu
iri musango .

Chero vazukuru vangu vese ndotoda

kuti vese vazive rudzi
rwavo .

Kana vaziva rudzi rwavo mova vakira
musha wangu wakaita
dongo madzinga mhuri yangu.

Tatove ne almost 10yrs tichitsvaga .
Mbuya Va Sarah nevana .

Ndipo ndakazo vataurira kuti Amai
Sarah na Sarah vakashaika
kare kare .

Vakomana vaviri ava Swiiz na Samuel
vari mhiri

kwemakungwa handina kana
wandine kondakiti (contact) naye



.

Ndaka vaguma parufu rwa Sarah .

Vakati kokumba kwa Sarah ndikati
murume wa Sarah handizivi
kumba kwake ini ndaingo endeswa
nemota .

Harare handi tombo izive ini. Ndinga
kutayeyi.

Vakabva pano nezuro .zvekuti ndai
wakauya zuro muzukuru
maionana . Uyu Samara uyu
chokwadi wati haasi mwana
wamai vako here .

Ndikati sekuru chokwadi.

Zvikanzi wati ishamwari l hopu
(hauna) kudanana naye iri
iropa ramai vako iri .

Hupenyu uhu uchauya uchindiudza
kuti mairevesa kule.

Handina hangu kuda kuvaudza kuti
mudhara wangu

apengeswa na Samara ndai
munyarira mudhara wangu.

Vakanditi iwe Yetsani(Ethana) buda
pachena kufanana

kwakaita musikana uyu namai vako
hau kuoni here iwe . Usa
nyepera kudzungaira zveee .

Naiko kuwirirana kwamuri kuita .

Ndaikuziva uri chinyerere iwe

kubva uchikuru. Unenge unototya
vasikana .

Iwe zvino naiyeyu Samara ndatoona
uchitaira nyaya

muchiseka . Tsvagisia baba vake
mwana uyu .

Ukaiti une musikanawo here nhai
muzukuru.

Ndakaseka kule yangu yanga
yakudawo kutaurisa apa . Ndikati

haaa kule ndinaye musikana wangu.

Wandavinga pano ivo mbuya va

Bhirijeti (Bridgette) ava ndivo
chimoko changu.

Imi endai motsvaga wenyu zvikanzi.
Saka ivo amuchembere
ava ndovawakuda kundi torera
ndachembera .

Ndinzwirewo tsitsi ndiri nherera
muzukuru.

Inga izire vano gona kuto kurera
sekasvava nyurura yako
nyunguruhwi.

Ndikati dnt worry ndika tsvaga hama
dza Samara ndika pedza
ndobva ndaroora ..

Saka vanhu vaitsvaga mhamha vakati
vanogars kipi .

Hanzi na Sekuru nhai mbuya Bhirijeti
(Bridgette) vanhu vaye
vakati vanobva kipi vaitsvaga Sarah.

Zvikanzi nambuya mheno imo
muharare umu vamwe
vakawana minda hameno hanzi kwa
Bhitirisi(Betrice)

Ndikati phone number hamuna
kupihwa here .

Taka pihwa muzukuru dzikaiswa
muphone yasekuru vako vaido
nhedzera mumvura tiri ku garden uko

yangoti zii haichaite
ufunge . Zvinenge zvine mashura
nhai .

Hama dzamai vako dzobva pano zuro
. Iwe wobva wasvika
naiye Samara uyu akafana mai vako .

Ndakabva ndazoti iii Sekuru uyu
mwana wevaridzi wandauya
kumba kwavo vakamumirira regai
ndiku sirei imwe phone
yangu .

Vakadzoka futi muno ndibata oa
nhare . Ndaisa number
dzangu .

Mosara mushe kaa . Samara handei.

Samara akabva anditi handei kuma
shops usiye watengera
vana sekuru glossary.

Hauna kundiudza kuti ukuuya
kuzoona hama. Dzako kumusha
wongo uya wakabata maoko here
apa waurairwa huku .

Vane rudo hama dzavo handei tione
kumashops .

Kana wanga usina kutakura mari
hameno zvako wotoona
yekutamba asi pano grosary svinu
ndorauri kusiya watenga

ndapedza newe .

Mufunge kana kumbo zvifunga.

Ndaive zvangu nemari .

Takanotenga na Samara . Ayito funga samai vemba mufunge .

Ndakadzoka mota yaka remerwa
mbuya va Bhirijeti(Bridgette)

vaka chema nemufaro kani
vakatamba .

Hanzi nhasi ndezveduwo ita makoro
koto korokoto kwatiri.

Vakaburitsa zvinhu vachiisa mumba
tikazoone. kana .

Tiri munzira Samara akanditi upote

uchichengeta vana sekuru
ava . Kwete kungodya mari kunge
mushonga wemusana uri
mhiri kwema kungwa uko.

Wozoti amai vacho vanga vasinga
ndiraire. Ndatotaura
ndapedza so.

Samara akabva ati sei vanga
vachifunga kuti ndiri hanzvadzi
yako sekuru vako.

Kkkkk vano mborohwa ne confusion
handiti takabva taseka
zvedu .

Ndikati haa zvakule zvo tevedzerwa

here .

But seriously mumusoro wangu ndai
nyatso funga kuti vanhu

vakasvika vachitsvaga amai vangu
nambuya vangu

ndivananiko .

Ndotanga kuvatsvaga kupiko . Nhai
veduweee Who is Samara

sure.

Iye Samara did nt buy it pandaiti kule
vangu vano tevedzerwa

here .

Iye kusaziva baba vake kwaita kuti
ade kuziva .

Takazo svika zvedu kumba
.Ndakasvika baba va Samara
vatiudza zvaka taurwa na investigator
. Yaaa panga pakaipa
same info yandanga ndawana uko.

Sekuru Samuel ndakapedzisira
kutura navo kare. Pamwe

ndivo baba va Samara .

Ndakapedzisira kuvaona pa rufu
rwamai vangu.

Saka takazo ronga kuti todzo kera ku
S A .

Tonoronga kuti kuti taobata sekuru
Samuel sei .

Jaydena na Jayson ava ndiyaniko
anoda Samara . Imi

ndatemese ka musoro. Mudhara
wango ngoma ndiyo ndiyo

Sama vanomuda saka ndogars
zvangu ndaka nyarara ini .

Ndakazo vaudza kuti mazuva angu
ekudzo kera akukwana .

Vakati ok mwanangu ko Samara
zvema sure haumude here .

Uyu mudhara uyu kaaa . Ndakati
baba nyaya ya Samara ngaiti
siyanei nayo iyo asi imi muchiri
kumuda

Put urself at the top of your to do list
every single day and the
rest will fall into place.

Tari loves u kana zvichi shata sorry
ndokuti Tari

[8/24, 22:06] VaDeny: 5/09, 20:50]
Tari Wekwa BAKASA: Tari wekwa
Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe 32

When its over leave dnt continue
watering a dead flower.

Samara

Vakomana nevasikana wee pemberai



imi zvenyu muchi navo

amai nababa venyu .

Baba vangu handizivi kwava kaenda .

Hama wee ndiudzeiwo

kwakaenda baba vangu.

Kudai ndiri shiri ndaipedza masango
ndichingo bhururuka

ndichi pedza masango.

Baba vangu varipiko, varipiko baba .

I was questioning myself all those
questions .

Ndakatora foto ya Mai va Ethan
yaaigara nayo mumota .

Haana kuzviona panda kaburuka

tabva ku Madziva ku Gora
uko.

Taka svika Jayden ariko kumba akato
gara naDaddy Biggie
vachiona zvavo bhora .

Daddy Biggie bhora vairida zvee imi
munongonzwa.

Vaibva vaita kugara vakaita kuvhura
maziso mapopotero
avaiita munhu akatadza kuita
zvavanoda nebhora .

Hameno pamwe vaiti anoizvinzwa ari
mu tv imomo.

Vakazotaura zvanga zvataurwa na



investigator all the Info .

Saka pamwe Samuel was my father .
I will have to find out.

Nxiii ndakabva ndafunga Samuel
wacho kuti akandi nyenga
ndika gumbuka kunge Chidhamba
kura .

Akazonditi if I need anything I
shouldn't hesitate to call him.

Akandipa his business card .
Ndaimbonge ndazviudza kuti
handi mufonere ini. Need anything
my foot mhani.

Zvino apa ndini ndikuda kuziva baba

vangu. Saka rega ndimbo
dzikama kwete zvekuda kupaparika
kunge kahuku kachekwa
musoro .

Takazo ronga kukudzokera ku S A .
The next 2 days to come
na Jayden na Ethan .

I never ask Ethan about his father
nxaaa ndinei navo amudhara
vaya vakapotsa vandiitisa shohwere
kusanyara murume
mukuru.

Jayden na Ethn vakazooneka
vakaenda handina kana

kumboda kuva pererkedza .

Ndaitoda kuongorora mupikicha
wamai va Ethan wandanga
ndaba .

Ndaida kunyatso zoomer ndione
kufanana kwaitaurwa na
Sekuru va Ethan.

Ndakapinda muroom mangu and
closed my door ndaisa
tomboda kana hindrance .

Ndichingo isa photo riya oa bed kuti
nditore rangu ndinyatso
ongorora .

Phone yangu yakabva yarira it was

Jayson.

Hanzi hello my wife and kids ko ziii
hanzi chii makanganwa
murume kaaa .

Ndikati ayiwa murume handina ini
saka ndikuto kanganwa
kuno zvitsvagira singuru yacho
yanyanya iyi.

Zvikanzi ko katsi yenu ino rara pa
bed .

Aaaa kutozoda kuita semunhu kani
izvozvi iri pasofa .

Ndikati ehe ndozvaya jaira kaa .

Zvikanzi asi hamuchadi kudzoka

ayikaka muno iwana yaita

bonga ndikutoda kuirasa .

Ndikati kana wakuda kudzidzira
kupenga rasa kitu yangu .

Uwone .

Akazo nditi mukudzoka rinihi Boka
was will be here tomorrow
foe meeting .

Ndikati kuswera mangwana try to
delay him kaaaaa .

Zvikanzi madii mangouya kaaa
mangwana .

Mudhara uya anoita zvekuti ini ndino
shanda nenguva izvi

zvekusvika manheru kwete toonana.

Ndikati ok let me talk to Jayden by
and my son .

Zvikanzi yowe my wife ishungu
dzekuita mwana here idzo .

Ndikati handina shungu ndatove
nemwana ini . Zi cry baby

rangu Ethan uya u remember him .

Akatoseka hake zvikanzi

Ane nhamo yemhuno kushaya ridhi
kuita amai vanenge

Samara .

Ndikati iwewe unoti my wife and kids
wani newe unayo

nhamo.

Akaseka zvake Jayson akati make
sure mauya tomorrow Mr

Boka vadati vadzokera nhaika .

We said our goodbyes . Ndakatora
photo ya Mai Ethan

ndokutora yangu .

Imi ndakanyatsoona kufanana
kwaitaurwa kuya . Ndikazvi

vhunza kuti ndimbori aniko inini nhai
veduwe .

Now I understand why baba Ethan
vaiita chi Medhi medhi

pamwe vaiwona mukadzi wavo

pandiri .

Nekuti kufanana kwacho yooo..

Ndakaudza Jayden na Ethan kuti
hanzi tisvike tomorrow na

jayson Mr Boka is coming for
meeting tomorrow . But tanga
tatenga ma tickets for the day after
tomorrow .

Ethan akanditi will see kuti todiii. We
said our goodbyes .

Jayden akandifonera achinditi ataura
na Jayson kuti tiuye
tomorrow .

But we had tickets for the next day.

Takazo ngoti toenda the day after
tomorrow cause tanga
tatotenga ma tickets kare .

Day rekuenda tese taino sangana ku
airport ini mhamha Cherry
na na Daddy Biggie vakano ndisiya pa
airport vachiti
vaimhanyira kumabasa .

Jayden na Ethan vakauya ne cab .
Ethan ayizoenda ku Canada
the next day cause he was suppose to
go to wrk.

Takasvika Jayson akati mirira
akafara kani anga awuya

ndikaita mumota. takaendz kumba
kwana Jayson

we were happy zvedu takasvika aunt
vabika lunch tikadya
zvedu on a light conversation.

Jayson akazoti Samuel Boka haana
kuuya ku meeting atumira
secretary wake he couldn't make it
for some personally
reasons .

Then I said to them he said if I need
anything I shouldn't
hesitate to call him .

The day I meet him so Im going to



call him or email him . That

I want to see him .

Everyone said it was a good idea .

Ndakazo perekedzwa

kumba kwangu kuma farms with my
cat . Leave rangu

rapera after 21 days I had been in
Zimbabwe for 2 weeks .

So I still had 1 week before going
back to work .

So I had to do everything
communicating with Boka ndisati
ndadzokera kubasa.

He responded to my email yakanga

nda sender saying I
wanted to talk to him face to face .
He said he was no longer living in S A
. Vakanga va mover
vave kugara ku America nemhuri
yavo.

He was happy when I told him I was
Samara the girl he gave

lift sometime ago he said he
remember ed me very well.

So he said lets talk paphone I gave
him my # and he called
me . Hanzi hw are you my daughter .
Ndikati ndinofara I want hangu. He

went on to say kubva zuva
randakakuona ndakadzidza zvaka
wanda kana hunhu
hwekufamba ndichikanda mashoko
erudo kuvana vadiki ndaka
rega . Wakaita hako daughter .

Vakazoti he has to look in his diary
kuti vano kwanisa kuuya
here ku S A cause I told him ndaida
kutaura navo face to face.

We said our good byes . I served his
phone number . It was
minus one problem for me

You dnt need to waste ur time on



someone who only want you around when it fits their need .

Tari loves you . Lets meet next chapter

[8/24, 22:07] VaDeny: Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 33

I dont get made anymore , I just accept it for what it is and move on.

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Hmmm Ethan akanga akungo gara



zvake akanyarara . Ayi
ngobuda nemota achidzoka ongo
nditi maswera sei Daddy
kana mamuka sei zvotopera
zvakadaro.

Kana nyangwe tichidya dinner pa
table as a family . Ma fork
and knife ndozva waingonzwa kurira
no nyaya.

Kana tapedza kudya Ethan ayingoti
good night Daddy .

Oto enda kundo vata.

She never ask me about Samara .
Even about Mamoyo (aka

confused) Or kumboti Daddy handei
ndinonzwawo zvamaka
udzwa .

Asi husiku ndamunzwa achinamata
in tongues . Zvake mwana
wangu was a very quiet person ane
rudo nevamwe .

Asi neni taitura hedu nyaya sababa
nemwana asi mazuva aya .

Yanga yave hapana hapana .

Ndakambo funga kuti pamwe
akudawo Samara .

Semwana ari kufira mumoyo iye
achitsva nerudo seni baba

vake kuseka nhamo serugare
chokwadi .

Kana zveku namata ndakanga
ndisinga chaite ini.

Ndaiti ndikada kunamata ndaito
shaya mashoko.

Ndaizo pedzisira ndati Mwari imimi
kaaa ende hamuite Dai

Sarah aripo zvese zvemoto
mubhurugwa mangu umu pasina .

Makamu torereiko mukadzi wangu.
Iko zvino ndakutoita kunge

rombe nekuda mwana mudiki.

Ndaipedzisira ndati haa mavinzwa

zvanda taura chiitai kuti

Samara andiregererewo .

Obva andidawo semadiro andino
muita . Mukango daro chete

Mwari ndoku namatai mumweya
nemuzvokwadi . Amen

Saka ndakapedzisira ndato rega
kunamata kwacho ini.

Kana kuti ndino taimira Samara ku
new house ya Biggie

ndaitya zvangu ndiri ndoridzirwa
nyere zvangu ndikafa Samara
akazoita shirikadzi .

Pakapera week Ethan ayingo buda

nemota zvake . Ndaisa ziva
kuti anenge ayendepi ini.

Ndaito remerwa nekumuvhunza .
Ndakanga ndongo mutarisa
zvangu sezita remumwe musikana
wandino ziva nemiwo
muno muziva Tarisai. .

Akazondi oneka achiti Daddy
ndakudzokera kubasa . Mosara
mushe asi chikumbiro changu baba
dzokerai pakutenda
kwenu kwakudhara.

Musakundwe nemiyedzo yepanyika
pano. Hapana chino kunda

kunamata . Mukawana mukadzi ano
kudai wamunoda roorai

Daddy ini ndakura ini . I can take care
of myself .

Pamwe obsession ya Samara ino
pera pamuri .

Ndakango daira kuti zvindibve .

Ndaida kuperekedza Ethan ku airport
akaramba . Hanzi zororai

Daddy .

Ndakazo gara pasi ndikatanga
kugaya zvandanga ndaudzwa

na Mamoyo (aka confused) kuti
nditsvage hama dza Sarah.

It made a little bit of sense . I
remembered hanzvadzi yamai
va Sarah yakamira sababa
pakuroorwa kwa Sarah.

Takambo enda kumba kwavo na
Sarah kare I still remember
the directions .

Ndakabva ndapinda pa road ndini uyo
ndakananga Madziva
Gora zvangu.

Ndakasvika hangu pamba paya
sekuru vaSarah (Regis) vaito
veza zvavo mupini webadza vakagara
pamumvuri .

Vakato simuka vachiuya kumota
hanzi mbuya va Bhirijeti
(Bridgette)

Yetsani (Ethan) adzoka huyai
mutambire muzukuru wenyu.

Ndakato shamisika kuti Ethan vari
kuti kudiko vanhu ava ndipo
ndakazo buda mumota .

Zvikanzi na Sekuru Regis yowe yowe
nhasi kuno naya sugar
tikatapirirwa zvedu ne tea. Iwe
(Nathan) watitsika nhasi ndoku
gona zvee uku kunyangwe mukadzi
wako akafa muzukuru



hatina kuita cheka hukama . Pane
mwana kaa Yetsani
(Ethan) .

Gara nepapa tidye maputi aya
nenzungu dzakangiwa na mbuya
vako .

Ndakagara pasi tika vhunzana
hupenyu.

Mbuya vakauya tika vhunzana
zvakare hupenyu.

Zvikanzi wakatanga watuma mwana
wako kuti azoona kuti
tichiri vapenyu here . Kana kuti hatina
kutama here .



Ndikati mwana upiko zvikanzi une
vana vanganiko nhai
muzukuru .

Ndikati mumwe chete kaa iye Ethan .
Zvikanzi ehe zvee ndiyе
wandino reva akauya pano last week .

Nemota iyoyi yawauya nayo akasiya
ati tengera magirosari .

Nemwana wako musikana uyo
wekufanana na Sarah kwazvo
uyo .

Yetsani (Ethan) akaona sekuti
ndachembera zvekutadza
kuziva . Paye pane basa kunyarara

kwake kuya .

Hanzi ishamwari yangu hee kule
hatina hukama .

Ndikati mwana upiko ndakangoita
Ethan chete ini.

Zvikanzi Samatha kaaa uyu akauya
pano namwana wako
ngaafanane na mai vake .

Zvikanzi nambuya imi kwakanzi
anonzi Samara .

Mwana ane rudo zvake iyeye samai
vake paye makazvi zvarira

Jeso wenyu.

Akaropafadzwa acharoora

Mwanasikana uya .

Ndakati zvime ndatadza kunzwisa
zveee ndikati regai
ndinyatso vhunza .

Ndikati Ethan akauya pano na
Samara here .

Zvikanzi ehe zvee vakabuda nemota
Samara ndiye akato

kohomedza kuti tengerwe grosary .

Izvozvi tikuto rarama ka

life kema boss.

Nairo Grosary rataka tengerwa
hauwone kutsengera maputi
soo itori dessert iyi ayikaka ndanzwa

tea hobvu ine ruomba .

Hmmm ndakarwadziwa veduwe
kunzwa kuti Ethan akauya na

Samara kuna Sekuru.

Yooo saka mwana uyu ayindi tamba
ten nite achida kuroora

Samara secretly .

Ivo vaito fambidzana behind my back
zvekuto svika pakutora

mota yangu achiuya na Samara kuno.

Ndakaita kudedera nehasha .saka
kunyepera kwake kwese

kunyarara kuya ayoto rumira muvhu
zvake.

Apa ayiti achasiya Samara akusvipa .
Yuwii poto

yakakudu burwa na Ethan ndisati
ndai kudu bura .

Sekuru Regis vakanditi kuzenge waku
dikitira nhai muzukuru
neku dedera warwara here mbuya
Bhirijeti mupei mvura
yekunwa .

Ndakapihwa mvura paye . Shanje
dzandinzwala kungo funga kuti
vakafamba vese kubva harare kuno
svika kuno izvozvi vai
kisana maiwee kani.

Ndakanzwa kuda kuchema murume
mukuru. Hee kutambwa
yaka penga .

Ndikuzo enda kuno confronter Biggie .
Kana nezvandakanga
ndafambira kuvhunza zva Sarah
ndakabva ndato
zvikangwanwa . Ndkabva ndati
sekuru handi chagara batai
nepapa ndanga ndangoti ndipfuure
ndichikudongo rerai zvangu
. Ndokuvapa mazi mari vakasimuka
vatamba nemufaro vaigo
zivei zvavo kuti ndatotwadziwa



nenyaya ya Samara ndoda
iwewe Samara.

Sekuru Regis vakati huya titaure
muzukuru pane vanhu vakauya
vachiti ndeve kwa Boka vatambura
nekutsvaga Sarah
nehanzvadzi dzake .

Nenyaya yehupambe pfumi yavakaita
. Handina kana kuda
kuzvi teerera ini. NdKangoti
ndinodzoka sekuru.

Ndaka pinda mumota ndikurova
mota ndakananga kubasa kwa
Biggie ndaisato mbotya kana zve

security .

Shuwa vanhu vanga nditambise
bhora risina mweya . Kutoda
kuroodza my swty sixteen Samara
kuna Ethan ini ndiri tii.

Imposs cant mhani . Ndakasvika pa
office yake Biggie achito
taura paphone hanzi kana Mr Boka
vacho vakabvuma kukuona
thats good ko Ethan akazo enda herel
kubasa . Kana kuti
muchiri mese. Bye my daughter
Samara Daddy loves handiti .
Rega ndienderere mberi nebara

mwanangu.

Mai weeeee pandakanzwa Biggie
achivhunza

samara paphone nezva Ethan
ndakaita kunzwa kuzara nehasha
mhani. Ndichida kuti ndipinde mu
office maBiggie ndimbo

dzidzisa 1 plus 1 100 kwete 2 yaano
ziva .

Ndakangonzi evakuru tinga kubatsirei
nei mune appointment

na Boss here hatidi vanhu vano
ngonyuka se hohwa pese pese

.



Budai budai tione . Ndakada kuiya
nharo ndika zamura ruoko
kuti ndirove muchinda uyu ayida
kundi dirira jecha mhani.

Haa imi ndakayerekana ndaruma pasi
nemuromo .

Ndikanzi mudhara wanga
wachembera zvKanaka wani nyara
vano kunyarawo nhaika .

Ndakazenge ndongo bwaidzika
maziso kunge chembere
nyanyimwa bulgar pamusangano .

Sure uka shaiwa nyadzi kana
kushaiwa rukudzo hauna chimiro

pana panyika . Hanzi ukaziva chisinga
diwe muhupenyu

unorarama zvakanaka .

Ukaita zvakaipa newe wega uchaona
kuti wapindana nemweya

yerima . Ukaita zvakaipa newe
uchaona kuti wapindana

nemweya yeku madokero.

Dont forget a person,s greatest
emotional need is to feel
appreciated.

Tari loves you . Baba Ethan kaaa
vachaita seiko neshanje
dzavo

[8/24, 22:07] VaDeny: Tari wekwa
Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 34

In each tear there is a lesson makes
you stronger and wiser
than before .

Samara

Ndakazoudza vana Jay na Ethan kuti
ndataura na

Samuel.Boka kuti I need to talk to him
face to face . He will

look in his diary then he can confirm



when we can meet .

Jayden , Jayson na Ethan vakazouya
kuzondi tora kumba

kwangu kuti tiperekedze Jayden na
Ethan ku airport vanga

vakudzokera .

Vakato svika ndakato pfeka zvangu
ma gumboots ndiri mu

garden mangu ndichi sakurira
muriwo wangu .

Ndanga ndane time ndisipo saka
manga makuita kunge

musango.

Jayson akango buruka achiti murimi

wanhasi umulimi wanahla

.

Saka apa mukutarisira kukohwa ma
tone mangani. Emuriwo
tifano kutsvagirai gonyeti kaa rino
zotakura kuenda ku market.

Ndakangoseka zvangu ndichi
mhoresa Jayden na Ethan .

Zvikanzi na Jayden murimi we tora
kapadza urime mvura
nevhuu zvo yanana .

Ethan ndiye ayitove munhu kwaye
zvake akangoti makadiiko
amai . Ndikati ndiripo zva ngu .

Jayson akatanga kuimba hanzi
shungu hadziuraye vamwe
vakuto zviona sa amai ayiya .

Ndakamutema neshizha remuriwo .

Vakazo pinda mumba vachiti tauya
kuzoti uti perekedze ku
airport .

Ndikati ok handei zvikanzi na Jayson
nema gumboots iwaya
musina kugeza .

Ndikati zvine basa rei nhai ndini ndiri
kukwira ndege here .

Ndinga toda kuchena kunge ndiri
kuenda kunze kwenyika

ayiwa izvozvi zvitori bhoo .

Ndakaseka zvangu ndichitora buckert
kuti ndino geza

ndikavasiya vachidya ma fruits ayive
mu bowel pa table .

Ndakabva ndapfeka hembe dzeku
bhazi kaa eeee dress to kill
chaiyo.

Nekutoita make up zvikanzi na
Jayden asi mazo funga kukwira
ndege iya nekuenda kunze kwenyika
nekuti mato chena
kupfuura isusu kaa tiri kuenda .

Ndikati u never know kaaa I might

find myself mister right.

Ethan akaswera awana baba uyu.

Zvikanzi na Jayson inga ini Mr Right
ndiripo wani na Ethan

haudi baba vakaita seni here .

Ethan akango seka cause ayitoti aaa
ndova rambirei hangu .

Ndikati iwe unotanda botso
ukatsvagira mai murume .

Jayden ndiye akazoti handei
mukatanga kudai tiripano tino
siiwa zvedu nendege imi .

Takaenda ku airport Jayson achingo
wanza zvake .

Ethan na Jayden vaka tora ma bag
avo vakaita check in

Jayden akandipa zi big tight hug
hanzi Im going to miss you.

Take care of urself will keep in touch
until u find ur father .

Ethan actually cried and hug me
hanzi I will pray for you
mhamha .

Jayson ndiye aka shaker Ethan hands
achinzi take care of her .

Takasara takasuwa mufunge he
hugged his brother and said
good bye .

Takazo enda kumota na Jayson .

Ndaka svika kumota phone yangu ine
7 missed calls dza Mr

Samauel Boka .

I return the call vanga vasisisa daire .

Ndakasvotwa ndobva ndangoti ziii.

Zvikanzi na Jayson hezvo komaisa
muromu mumhuno kufuta
kudaro kunge chibharuma hanzi kudii.

Kutsamwira kuti Jayden ayenda here
nhai .

Ayiwa murandakadzi musazo daro
muri munhu wekuziva imimi

.

Mukuda kuti ndikudubuke nemota
face yenu iri kutyisa yowe.

Madii kungo enda naye Jayden
wacho .

Ndakuto ripa mhosva dzisi dzangu.

Yowe mumota muno mukuita kurema
this ur silence is very
very loud .

Purizi wee Im suffocating aaa .

Muno matove muchikurubhi prison
yowe .

Ndakazo pedzisira ndaseka nezvaiita
Jayson zvacho . Hanzi
matoita kaa silent killer pa Joza .

Ndika zomuti ndasvotwa.

Abva atanga kuimba asvotwa
ngaarutse kana kuenda ku toilet .

Kwete kuti shungurudza ne loud
silent .

Ndikati ndawana phone ine ma
missed call a Mr Boka was
trying to call back havasi kudaira.

Saka ndango bhowekana .

Zvikanzi mazvionaka kurwadza
kwazvi noita kana kuchi fonera
munhu asinga daire phone .

H

Handiti ndozva maimbotiita ini na

Jayden .

Ndomasvoterwo ataita iwayo .

Uzoba strong . Vacha daira havo
kana vakuda sezva maiita

handiti maizo daira henyu after 2
months makuda .

Ehe what goes around comes around
wooooooo.

Ndaka ngotarisa Jayson neziso raiti
vhara muromo wako iwe .

Ndakanzwa phone yakurira ndaika
buritsa rurimi zveku

svotesa Jayson kuti vabva vafona
wanike Ndi Daddy Biggie

vatovhunza kuti makafamba mushe here .

Ndimati ehe zvikanzi ok my daughter ndikati Ethan na Jayden vaenda nhasi.

Zvikanzi ok . Ndikati Ndakazo taura na Mr Boka vakati vachazo ndiudza kuti vano kwanisa kundiona when .

We said our good byes .

Zvikanzi na Jayson wakanwa kaaa kuvaudza kuti ini mukuwasha wavo ndiri bhoo ndambo pindana ne silent

treatment mumota muno ndapona
neburi retsono .

Takazoenda kumba kwana Jayson
ndichitora chikafu che kit
ne blanket rayo zvanga zvasara ikoko.
Akano ndisiya kumba hanzi murarare
bhoo muranda kadzi .
Mr Boka vakazo ndifonera manheru
vachiti vanga varara time
yandanga ndichi returner call yavo.

Vakati

My real and your real isn't the same
thats why we dont click .

Tari loves you to sangana next



chapter hanzi kudiiko na Mr

Boka kuna Samara

[8/25, 07:18] VaDeny: ngwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz

[26/09, 17:06] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 35

Happy people dont go through life
collecting recognition. They
go through life giving it away.

Samara

Mr Boka vakandi fonera vachiti hava

chakwanise kuuy ku

Africa for some personally reasons
that he cant share .

Ndakapererwa wena nyaya yangu
yaisaita kutaura pa phone. It
also tooo personal and sensitive .

Ndakatanga kuto yerera misodzi
ndakangoti ok . He said I can
talk to him over the phone .

Whatever it is Im sure it can be
settled through the phone .

Ndakango vati handi kwanise kutaura
pa phone .

Vakati chiiko nhai mwanangu

wakundi tyisa kaa asi wadzingwa
kumba .

Or u need money for assistance. I can
send you money ne
western union .

Not that I want you to be my side
chick . I will be helping u as
my daughter .

Ndikati its not about money handina
kumbo dzingwa kumba .

Its nt about side chick ndanga
ndakuto chema kutoridza
mhere chaiko .

Ndaida kuziva kune hamadzangu

kana baba vangu vari Penyu

ndaida kuvaziva .

Hanzi Dada nerudzi rwako chimiro
chako nedzinza pembedza

rurimi pwere dzigo yemura .

Ndaida kuzivawo dzinza rangu .

Veduwe zvekuita kunge muti

wemusango izvi hezvo baba Ethan
vakuona mukadzi wavo

pandiri .

Mr Boka vaka topererwa hanzi chiiko
nhai daughter chabva

chaku chemedza kudaro taura mybe I
can help.

Ndikati u can only help me ndakuonai

. Zvino mati hamucha

uya ku Africa because of personal
reasons u cant explain.

He said yes but u can tell me what
ever it is Im sure we can
solve it.

I said we can only solve it ndakuonai .

He said since you said you want to
talk face to face . Apa uri

kuto chema I can organise a visa and
a ticket for you then u

can come .

Kuno totaura zvachemedza a brave

and bold girl like you.

You dnt know hw I changed mylife
since that day randaka

sangana newe .

Im a better husband to my wife nw .

Pama shoko aka awaka

taura zuva riya uchiti I respect
people,s marriages and have

respect to varume vevanhu.

Wakandi vhura maziso ndakaona
zvakawanda zvandaisa tarisa

.

Mwari vakandi komborera ne a
beaitiful wife ane rudo pamba

pakazara vana vandaiita basa
rekudyara kunze uko asi anongo
vagamuchira sevana vake.

Thats why Im saying Im not coming
to Africa because of
personal reasons is being there for
my wife .

Saka zvati ngaita u can give me ur
details then I can procces a
visa and a ticket for u .

Wouya totaura chachemedza kudai .
U can even meet my wife.

Ndakati regai ndigo taura na Daddy
vangu I will get back to

you.

He said chirara zvakanaka
mwanangu . I hope vabereki vako
vano bvuma kuti uwuye kuno handiti
vakanetsa give them my
number .

Handiti chinyarara kuchema big girls
dnt cry.

Ndakanzwa peace chaiyo ndataura
na Mr Boka I felt love imwe
iri deep just talking to him .

Ndakapukuta misodzi yangu
ndikarara dzechumambo .

Ndakapotsa ndanonoka kumuka kuti

ndiende ku basa .

Ndaka zoita zvekumhanya mhanya .

Ndakaudza Daddy Biggie

about the conversation I had with Mr BoKa .

Daddy Biggie vakati kana zviri zve Visa and ticket he can do it.

Nyasha dzkadururwa he can afford it and he said handai fanira

kuenda ndega .

Nekuti Mr Boka is still a stranger to us . Saka he said

vakuronga zvekuti ndiende na someone.

Plus vaiti if you give mr Boka ur details vakaona passport yako yakanzi Boka .

Vanozo nyumwa saka he will tell me later in the afternoon kuti varongei .

Ndakatoenda kubasa hangu .
Ndikazo fonerwa na Jayden
achiti akasvika bhoo .

Anga abva mukutura na Daddy Biggie vachiti he is planning
kuti ndiende ne 1 of his security man .
Jayden decided kuti ndono svikira
kwaari . Then we will

contact Mr Boka and meet somewhere Samara otaura nyaya yake .

Tizive kuti vari related or not . If not we continue searching. I had kuno kumbira kubasa it was good for me cause leave rangu re last year handina kuritora I still had more time .

Saka Daddy vakati ndidzoke ku zim and apply for Visa kaa .

Hedeee for the Samara Boka who was rejected ne that guy anga ari ikoko ndichinzi he eeeee

status quo what what.

Ndiniwo ndaku noita visa rekuenda
America with my so called
status quo.

Pamusoroi ndimbo taurawo .

Hakuna chisikwa chiri nani kupinda
chimwe . Tinga

shungurudzane tinga dadirane
hazvina maturo.

Chokwadi hakuna chisikwa chiri nani
kupinda chimwe . Its our
differences that makes us unique.

Be humble and never think that you
are better than anyone



else we are all humans .

Our similarities bring us to a common ground . Our differences allow us to be fascinated by each other .

Mhuka inonzi munhu hai dadirwe . Usafe waka dadira mumwe munhu muhupenyu hwako. Munhu ana Mwari wake uno muno ngedzerwa mangwana uka shama iwe Mwari amuitira zvidhafu dhafu.

Ndati ndimbo taurawo hupenyu mozoti Samara ayiita zve visa

rake achi vhaira .

Ayiwa kana worry not chero ukasaita
Visa hakuzi kuguma

kwehupenyu . Chakakosha kurarama
zvino enderana newe

uchifara ehe . Ukadaro wagonera
hupenyu..

Visa ndaito ziva kuti rino toita chete
ko ndiri wenyasha kaa ini .

Ndaka nokumbira kubasa havana
kuramba zvavo . Ndikazo
udza Mr Boka kuti my Daddy will sort
out everything ndicha
svikira kumba kee brother yangu .

Vakati all good .

Vanenge vanga vakuvara ne curiosity
kuti yaive nyaya yei.

Ayiwa vaizo ziva kaa ndasvika .

Jayson akandi perekedza ku airport
the next day.

Hanzi yaaa mazuvano matove
madam boss kaa makukwira
nekudzika ndege kunge kombi.

Ndikati ndo zvinoita Nyasha kaa ..uye
door hari zorambi kaaa
raka vharwa .

Zvikanzi preach Pastor Samara.
Uyuwo uyu kumutsamwira

kupedza nguva .

Hanzi makuto siya me your husband
kuno muchienda kuna

Jayden hede. Gore rino irorino iri
ndichaona zvakawanda.

Muromo chinyarara meso anoona .

Jayden iweeeeeeee undi
chengeterewo mukadzi anga diwa
nema nigga .

Ndakasvika kumba hazvima kumbo
netsa in a week time my
visa was out .

Ndichibva ndatoenda ne 1 of the
security man ayinzi anoona

kana kusiri safe ayigara untill
ndadzoka kana kuri safe ayi
dzoka the next day.

Ndakasvika jayden akandi mirira
hanzi anogara ku North
Carolina .

Akaenda nesu yoo America is
beautiful wooo imi . Haa the
securitu guy akazono rara ku hotel ini
ndikano rara kumba kwa
Jayden ..iye akaenda kubasa . Ayi
share full house nemumwe
mukomanawo .
Ayiti ayizo dzoka in 4 days time .

Saka ndaka sara na room
mate wake pamba apa .

His name anonzi Trey panda kapinda
mumba na Jayden . When
I was introduced to him akaramba
akandi tarisa . Achifi nyama
kunge munhu akautengesa nyama
yenyoka yakaora .

Ndikati nechemoyo pamwe
ndakapfeka zvisi ngaite.

Ndikati hanya nani hayiwa ini ndiri mi
zimba kaa ini .

Plus handisi kutsvaga hushamwari or
acceptance Im looking

for my father

Zveku finyamirwa nemunhu asinga
ndizive ndezve ikoko.

Nxaaa mhani . Aaa imi kana nemiwo
dai makaona

mafinyamiro acho maito tsamwa
kudarika inini.

Nhai zvenyu imi kungoti kitu yangu
yaka sara na Jayson ndinga
dai ndkauya nayo . We were going to
show him that we dont
care .

Munhu wepi anovenga vaenzi
vaasinga zive. Ndaneta regai

ndirare totaura mangwana.

In three words I can sum up
everything about life it goes on.

Tari loves you kaa .

Trey uyu utsvinya here.[8/24, 22:06]

VaDeny: rengwa Kwema Novel Muina
Swiiz

[27/09, 12:38] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

[27/09, 08:00] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: [26/09, 23:43] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: Tari wekwa

Bakasa

+27836348651

Ndoda iwewe



Chapter 36

Jayden

Ndaka svika zvangu zvakanaka .

Ndikato fonerwa na Daddy

Biggie vachi ndiudza zvekuti Samara
akataura na Mr Boka

vachiti he cant come to Africa

So they planned kuti Samara ayende
ku America kwacho.

Ndikati she can come and stay with
me .

Ndai share a full house nemumwe
muface wandai shanda

naye he was also a pilot . Imba yacho

yaive hombe 4 bedroom
house saka mumwe nemumwe ayive
ne wing rake rine 2
bedrooms ese had bathrooms in suit.
Saka Samara ayizorara in the other
bed room .
Ndaka mirira Samara ku airport ayive
na 1 security man wa
Daddy Biggie I showed him pandai
gara cuti awone cuti
Samara will be safe .
So ayinorara ku hotel after that kana
ataura na Daddy Biggie
maonero ake safety ya Samara kana

vati stay ogara kusvika

panodzokera Samara .

Kana vati adzoke ayizo mirira Samara
Robert Mugabe airport

pakudzoka kwake.

Trey was my house mate he was
actually from Zimbabwe but

ayisada kuti vanhu vazive kuti Mu
Zimba ayi zvinetsawo

uyu.

Apa aizviita mu nigger . Anga muno
ziva vana vekumusha

ava vakada kuita chigamhira padenga
skirt yehure.

Ok take it this way ukada kuita personality isiri yako .just to impress ur group of friends or the people u spend ur time with.

Kuti ugonzi ndiwe une yese or just to fit in. Yaa tongoti he had identity crisis .

Ayingoitawo semhepo ikavhuvhuta ichienda kuleft nayewo
ichienda ku right nayewo .

Yaa ndozvaiita Trey he lived life yeku impresser his friends.

Achiita zvechi nigger or gangster .

Zvema(F)words haya ndovaye

vaitsvaga mhenya dzevasikana
vari classic .

Zvekuti anenge achiita zviya zvekuti
mandiona here .

Ne bhebhi riri hot achidya mari
handiti moziva kuti high
maintaince people are impossible to
please .

Unopera kani Im talking from
experience.

Handisi kushora hangu house mate
wangu ndikud kuti mungo
ziva type of person yake wooo.

Zvaanoita nehupenyu hwake is non of

my business .

But ndini ndauya na Samara ziso rake
iroro pana Samara is my
business manje maiziva . .

Neni taisa to clicker his real and my
real weren't the same so

we never click zvedu I was ok with it.

The house was so big zvekuti noone
could be in someone, s
way.

Musi wanda kasvika na Samara he
was up stars ini ndaka
muona iye haana kundiona .

Akatarisa Samara ne that ziso reru

chiva . Paifamba Samara
kupinda mumba every step yaai
famba Trey was opening ziso
kunge achamedza mwana wevaridzi.

Takabva tasanga nisa maziso . Ndipo
paakatanga kunyepera
kufinyama .

Ndakato mutarisawo ne talking eye
raiti any fun tricks
topedzerana .

Akatarisa Samara . Thats the
expression yakaonekwa na
Samara.

Ndakazoti this is Trey my house mate.



This is my little sister
Samara. Samara aka tambanudza
ruoko kuti amhorese Trey .
Iye Trey akafinyama achiisa tugunwe
kuna Samara achiita
zviye zvekuti usandi gume uno
ndizadza huzanguku uri
kusemesa .

The dude didnt know type ya Samara
ayitove
mudhinihiwe . Ndovanhu vasambo
cheukwa na Samara vanoita
her ceiling their floor.

Ndakatoona hangu neka attitude

kakaitwa na Samara .Ipapo

kana kumbogaya zvake mwana
wekwa Boka uyu.

Samara akabva abvisa ruoko rwake
nekutoti nice meeting you.

Ndikati usazvi netse zvako uchitaura
na Trey nechirungu .

MuZimbabwean uyu shona anonzwa .

Zvikanzi na Samara tafara
nekukuzivai .

I went up stars to my wing showing
Samara her room . Akabva

ageza zvake ndikati ndoku bikira chii
or toenda for pizza.

Zvikanzi Going for pizza is actually a good idea .

Takabuda hedu pandai pinda mumota ndakaona Trey

akadongo rera nepa window up stars akatarisa Samara.

aya . Takadya hedu pizza on a light conversation .

Tika zoenda kumba Samara akuti aneta anoda kurara.

Ini was going kubasa na 6pm ndodzoka after 4 days .

Trey was off for a week . Samara ndakasiya ndamupa #



dzamai vangu kana pane chanetsa .

I told my mother kuti ndine friend
yangu akutsvaga baba vake .

Ari kumba kwangu ndamupa number
yenyu . She thought kuti
mukomana .

Vakati ok Son . Ndakabva ndaenda
zvangu kubasa .

Samara.

Brethren Trey vaito zvinzwa shame .
Ndakati hayiwawo kure
uko handisi kutsvaga hukama ini.

Jayden akaenda ndikasara ndakarara.
He had showed me the

house . What to do and I should feel at home .

Ndakamuka zvangu na 6 cleaning the house mongo ziva pano gara boys kuti manyama amire nerongo (meat standing with pots) kana totaura zvedu isu.

I cleaned ndikapinda mu room Ma Jayden cleaned everything

hembe dzakasviba dzanga dzaka sanganisww nedzaka chena

puti everything mu washen baskert .

Ndika sarudza bright colors put in the washing machine .

Zvibuda and put in the dryer
American weather haisi yekuti
ndoyanika hembe panze . Kunenge
kuchingo naya .

By 8 washen yese was clean kwasara
ku ayina .

Was hungry hangu wanted to have
corn flakes pandaka vhura
door re refrigerator .

Ndanga ndapfeka morning gown rine
rine chi hat like chi wood
jacket.

So was even wearing chi hat
ndakaisa zvangu ma ear phone

munzeve playing music .

Ndakanzwa kuremerwa kuma shure
kwangu . Ndipo ndaka
cheuka .

Ndione Trey akaita kundi bokora
neziso rakasara munzara
kunge tv.

Ndaka ngoti dnt i know its rude
staring at people . Any way
mangwanani ndichito it continue
nezvandaiita .

Hanzi wamuka seiko zvako Samara .
Ndikati ndamuka hangu
kana mamukawo.

Zvinzi damn this house is sparkling clean . Haaa gel u are so damn smart.

I almost fall the house is shinning . Oh my gosh this is nice .

Phone yake yakabva yarira .

Yowe language yaitaurwa ipapo .
Heee mother f**k f**k the b***h .

Haa imi ndainzwa kusvotwa ini the language was full of vulgar words kana ndicho chi nigga chacho .

Ndakati Jeso vanhu vaye vatanga regai ndibude muno ndisati

nda koraputiwa brain zvangu.

Ndakuenda up stars ndinzwe girl u
are so beautiful .

Exra hot une zvinhu zvako ka black
beauty nezuro ndaiku
tarisira mu glass .

Haaa ndanyatso tarisia wakamira pa
fridge apo.

Haaa unoita mhani .

Hmmmmm ini zvevanhu vane hunhu
hwakadyiwa nembwa
ndoza ndaisato mboda . Zvekuita
kunge munhu anoenda
kumwedzi nechimudhudhu bodo

Nxaa munhu wa pilot anoita kunge
akazvarwa chembere
dzaenda kundari kudaro.

Zvema damn damn f**k f**k bodo.

Ndaramba ndichi kwidza up stars
ndanga ndakutonzwa hasha
mhani.

Ndikadya zvangu ma con flakes angu
. Went down stars kuno
suka plate yandai dyira and take ma a
shirts a jay kuti ndiayine
zvangu ndaito bhowekana nekugara .
Ndaku ayina hembe zvangu zvikanzi
na Trey .

About yesterday sorry hako handisi
munhu ano dada ndaitya

Jayden ndaingoda kumurasisi kuti
afunge kuti ndakakumaka.

Infact panda kango kuona nezuro
ndakabva ndanzwa kukuda
shaa .

Apa ziso randaipihwa na Jayden he is
over protective ur
brother.

But hamuna kufanana wani. He looks
more like Jadah imwe
sister yenyu ino mbouya pano.

Neche mumoyo ndakangoti Jadah



handi muzive ini.

Ndikati aaa vanhu havango fananane
kaa .

Zvikanzi seriously in ndakuda hangu
fanika tumateya utwo
kudya namambo chaiko ne hairy iyo
haaaa ndino pinda
mudenga rechi nomwe .

Hanzi vakadzi vari hairy vane ma
teya shuga chaiyo .

Haa baby wandi pengesa .

Aaa imi munyika umu mune vanhu
vasina kutsengerwa shuwa.

Ndaito shaya kuti komunhu wa pilot

ari kurasika papi.

Fast forward yake neni bodo.

Ndaka nyatso mudaira zvakanyo
rorovera . Ndikati mukoma

Trey I just meet you yesterday handiti
kaaa . Im here to sort

out things muhupenyu hwangu.

Handisi kutomboita zvekutsvaga
rudo ini.

Zvikanzi asi ndakashata ndikati iii
izvozvo hameno ini .

Chando ziva handisi kuzoita zveku
danana nemi .

Hanzi heee ukuto ndiramba tenda

Mwari kuti ini ndato uya
kuzokuudza kuti ndokuda .

Girls out there are dieing to have all
this .

He was a very good looking
handsome guy . Achi body
chaifitwa nehembe . Izvozvo ayizvi
ziva kuti akanaka.

But hunhu hwanga hwakadyiwa
nembwa hwese .

Yooo he was full of himself . Hazvidi
kumunhu wekuchirume
akadzidza kudaro mhani .

Ndikatiwo do you know hw many

man out there are dieing to

have all this.

Akaramba akandi tarisa . Ndikati u
are one of them

unfortunately Im nt intrested .

U can go to those out there who are
dieing to have ur all that.

Pano Im not gonna die for this ndichi
muno ngedzera. I will

live for wangu asina vanoda kumufira

.

Akaramba akandi tarisa in defeat . I
had really hurt him with
my words .

Who cares he is full of himself nxaaa .

Ndakabva ndatanga ku ayina ndichi
tomuratidza kuti handina
kana panoti n,ooo ini .

He went up starts kuroom kwake .

Aaa nhai munhu wepi yuwi zvangu ini

.

Mr Boka ndakazo vafonera ndichi vati
ndakasvika nezuro .

Vakati vachauya kuzo ndiona after
wrk .

happy happy zvangu. Vakandi fonera
kuti ndivape

location yekwandiri. I gave him

location vakati kure zvekuti
nekwavari .

He will have to come pa weekend .

By that time Jayden anenge adzoka
saka Im sure we will meet
half way.

Ndakafara kani

Hakuna chisikwa chiri nani kupinda
chimwe . Tese taka kosha
nhai kaaa dada nezvauri

Tari Loves you .

[8/24, 22:06] VaDeny: 09, 03:46] Tari
Wekwa BAKASA: [27/09, 20:46] Tari
Wekwa

BAKASA: Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 37

Becareful with how much you tolerate
. You are teaching them

how to treat you.

Jayden

Regai ndiseke zvangu kkk ini. Trey
hunhu hwake wekuda

vakadzi ndai huziva .

Especially kana waka zvinakira hako .
Ruchiva aive narwo .

Ndaka nyatso mugadzirira size



kumusiya na Samara .

Ndaiziva kuti anoudzwa makobvu
nematete na Samara .

Ndaisa tombo mutyira kuti anga
batwe chibharo .

Trey mitemo anoiziva saka haaimbo
ita zvake zvinhu

zvakadaro because aswera basa
rapera he will be deported

kuenda kumusha chaiko kwa sadza
uko.

Trey ayi wanza dzungu ne chi nigga
mhani .Hameno aka
muudza kuti kuita chi nigga ndo swag

nekutura ma(f)words

ndokunzi une yese .

Samara akandi fonera achiti Mr Boka
vati ndisangane navo

weekend vano gara kure nesu .

Security guy akazonzi adzoke azo
mirira Samara paai dzokera
ku Zim .

Ethan was now my bud taiwirirana
nekuti ayive nehunhu
airatidza kuti munhu akabva kuvanhу.
Ndaito shaya kuti baba vake hunhu
hwavo hwekuda kuita
chimboko vaka huwanepiko .

Hanzi na Ethan akafonera baba vake
kuti avaudze kuti
akafamba bhoo kana kumbo daira
zvavo . Kuva textra kana
kudaira .

Ndaka ngomuti pamwe vari busy
vachadaira havo .

Akati hayiwa busy yei havasi kuda
kutaura nen i ndoto shaya

kuti ndaka vatadzira chii takabva
tichito wirirana mushe mushe

Ayito rwadziwa nezvaita baba vake
ndika muti dnt worry time
will tell.

Jayson ndiyewo akafona hanzi
ukuchengeta mwana mushe
here .

Mukoma wangu yaitovewo imwe type
of people . Zvikanzi Im
just checking kaaa .

Ndikati mwana ari bhoo angaitwe nei
zvake . Zvikanzi hausi
kunetsa mwana here iwe ..

Ndikati ndomunetsa nei zvangu.
Hanzi pamwe ukukumbira kaa
rudo .

Jayson can be crazy chokwadi.
Ndakazoti bye hauna nyaya



iwe iri sei cat yawaka siirwa zvikanzi
iri bhoo .

Ndakatodzidziswa kuida na Samara .

Amai vangu vakazo fona hanzi nhai
Jayden . Hauna spare

wheel here daddy vako vakurida
urgently .

Ndikati endai kumba munotora ririko .
She drove vakananga

kumba kwangu zvavo .

Samara

Ndaito swera zvangu pamba ndichi
cleaner zvangu waiting for

Jay kuti tizoenda kuno ona mr Boka.



Hanzi na Trey umwe musi ndaka
muka zvangu . Ndapedza
zvese zvandaiita ndakagara dinning
hanzi maswera sei
asikana .

Ndikati taswera zvedu hanzi Samara
une hutsinye . For the
past 2 days hauna kana kumbo
ndivhunza kuti ndiri sei .

I wasn't feeling well ..Ndikati uno
goda kuti ndikuvhunze kuti
uri sei kuti ndiri chiremba here inini
ndofembera here kuti uri
kurwara .

Unoda kuvhunzwa nenii kuti uri sei
iwe hauzive kuti uri sei .

Kana kuti ukarwara unoenda
kuchipatara here .

Ndisiye nehutsinye hwangu. Handina
kuuya kuzoita basa reku
vhunza munhi ano swera akazvi
vharira mumba make kuti ari
sei ini.

I'm very good at minding my own
business kwete kuswero
fudzana naa Trey ini.

I have so much issues of my life that I
need to sort out.

Iwe wakandiudza kuti so many girls
are dieing to have you.

Im sure they care for ur well being
saka please inini ndisiye
nehutsinye hwangu.

Hanzi awuuuu that hurts unenge
waka tondimaka ndaka
nyanyo kutadzireiko.

Ndikati handina nguva yeku maka
munhu ini..

Asi munhu akandi itira hunhu
hwemuti wemusango I dnt really
have time for people vano zviona like
they are better than

vamwe vanhu . Nekuti vane mari or vanorarama a better life.

Vanhу vakadaro vano ndimara zvangu.

Hanzi ndodiiko kuti uwone kuti ndokuda Samara .

Ndikati hapana zvaungaite ndaka zviona kare kuti unondida asi ini Im not interested hangu .

Jayden haana kukuudza kuti ndiri married here . I came here for something bt ndaka siya murume ku Zimbabwe uko.

Zvikanzi hmm ichokwadi ichocho

ndikati kana uchiti
ndinyepa ask Jayden.
Hanzi sorry hako ndaisaziva kuti une
murume . Yooo sorry
hako Samara .

Ndikati iri bhoo dear. Nhaimi
ndaisada zvekunetswa zvangu
ini.

Kubva ipapo Trey anga akundi
respecter .

Kutoitawo good boy kani hanzi let me
show you around .

Ayibuda neni nemota achi ndiratidza
nzvimbo and taking fotoz

tanga takuwirirana .

Kozvaa itove munhu kwaye zvichi
nigger nigger anga asiya pasi

.

It was on Thursday kwasara 1 day
kuti Jay awuye.

Ndaito cleaner zvangu ma window
inside the house pagate

pakauya a beautiful car ndaisaziva
kuti ndiyani . Trey akavhura

gate mota iya ikapinda mukabuda
this beautiful woman

wechikuru she looked more like
Jayson .

Vakabuda zvavo vachi nyemwerera
vaka sviko huger Trey

hanzi wakatorasa kaaa mai vako
mwangu ka Jayden asipo
hauwuye kumba sei .

Akati basa mhamha ndiro rinenge
rakandi sunga .

Vakabva vandi tarisa hanzi who is
this beautiful girl . Ndiye
muroora wangu here uyu Trey .

Come here and great me . Im Trey,s
mother ndakapihwa a
warm hug full of love.

Trey akabva ati aa mhamha haasi

muroora wenyu uyu . Asi

hamumuzive kani.

She said ndomu. zivirepi zvangu .

Zvikanzi akauya na Jayden

he said she is her sister .

Yooo vakabva vandi hugger so tight
hanzi Im Jayden,s mum .

Trey akazoti anotaura shona uyu
mhamha .

Zvikanzi hezvo Jayden anoshura
chokwadi kuuya kuzo viga

muroora wangu kuno .

Iwe wakabvuma kuuya kuzovigwa
kuno sei nhai mwanangu.

Heee mhamha masango matema
handina musikana iye ane
musikana akanaka kudai .

Trey ayito shamisika kkk apa ndanga
ndamu nyepera kuti
ndikarooriwa Jayden anga amuti ndiri
sister yake.

Akatombo rohma ne confusion.

Hanzi na mhamha va Jayden iye
akanditi mhamha kumba kune
friend yangu iri kutsvaga baba vayo.

Ndaiti mukomana kaaa ini. Nyamba
munhu akaviga muroora
wangu kuno.

Ndaida kuti ayiwa mhamha handisi
musikana wa Jayden ini .

Havana kundipa mukana . Hanzi
yowe yowe mumba
makachena wena mwanangu .

Ndauya kuzotora spare wheel
rikudiwa na tezvara vako kumba
uko.

Iwe Terry ndozva muno furirana na
Jay kuviga muroora wangu
panapa .

Ini ndaitoda kuendesa jay kuti
anodirwa 70 magate anyanya
single .

Iye ane musikana akanaka kudai .

Ayiwa pfeka bhutsu makoti

ndino kuratidza kumba usavigwe .

Trey akaita confusion kuti anga
achinyenga musikana we

house mate yake .

Akanditi sorry dear ndaisa ziva kuti
uri musikana wa Jay Im so

so sorry.

Ndkango ramba ndaka mutarisa

.Ndaka pfeka bhutsu zvikanzi

iwe Trey ndaenda nemuroora wangu
wozoudza Jay .

Akango sara akati tarisa . Tichienda

vaka fonera Jay vachiti iwe
ndicha kurova koku viga muroora
wangu ndokudiii.

Jay ayi seka hanzi kwenyu kuri kuda
muroora here .

Samara is my friend mhamha . Musa
vhiringidze mwana
wevaridzi ikoko.

Akauya kuzotsvaga baba vake . Dont
confuse her nenyaya
yenyu yekuda muroora ndaka kuudzai
kuti nditsvagirei wani
muka ramba .

Vakango muti ndezvako izvo

ndatoenda naye kumba .

I dnt buy the friend story of urs . Her house was nice and

jayden akanga akafanana na baba vake vaitaura broken shona

. Hanzi mhurora kwakadini kwakabviwa wanga wka haidhwa na Jay kaa .

Ndakango seka no wonder Jayson ayi wanza it runs in the family.

Jayden akazo uya akaudza vabereki vake kuti ndaitsvaga baba vangu .

We were just friends vKanzwisia
zvavo asi amai va Jaydden
ndivo vaiti haaa ndoda makoti aka dai
.

Takazoenda kuno sangana na Mr
Boka . Vakafara kundiona
vakashamisika kuti ndaizivana na
Jayden .

Jayden akandisiya pavari akati ndozo
mufonera after tataura
ayiti it was a private matter .

Ndakavaudza kuti Im Samara Boka
asi baba vangu handi
vazive vanonzi vanonzi vakawana

bursary rekunodzidza kunze
kee nyika vakasiya mai vangu vane
nhumbu he was not aware
that my mum was pregant.

Her name was Hildah Mberi. Vaiti
vaida kuti nditoreswe birth
ne surname yababa vangu vaka
tsvaga mari vakandi toresa
birth vakazofa ndine 3yrs .

Ndakakura ndichi chengetwa
nemunin,na wamai vangu
mhamha Cherry na uncle Biggie
murume wavo.

Mr Boka vakataridza kunyara

ndofunga vai recaller what
happened pavaka ndipa business
card ravo.

Saka musi wamakandipa ur business
card ndakarohwa nehana
ndichiona pakanzi Samauel Boka .

Vakabuda misodzi Mr BoKa vakandi
tarisa. Vakati honestly
speaking I dnt remember being in
love with Hildah Mberi .

But kare ndaive nemisikanzwa
yekurara nevasikana hobho .

Vamwe vandi singazine mazita avo .
You might be my

daughter but I dnt remember Hildah
mberi.

Vakanditi togona kuita dna test just
to be sure . We might be
related I might be ur father .

Vakabva vafonera private doctor
wavo . Akati tiuye tomorrow
for test .

Ndaka zofonera Jayden akauya
achindi tora tikaenda kumba ..

I was a bit worried pavaiti he doesnt
remember Hildah Mberi
my mum.

Ndakati will know tomorrow. Next

day we had the we did the
dna test.

Ma results ayi zobuda next day .

Vakanya nemukadzi wavo Mr Boka
she was beautiful zvake
mukadzi iyeye akanditi wakafanan na
tete Sarah hanzvadzi ya

Daddy vako ava ndibaba vako ava
mukutambisa nguva kuita
ma dna tests .

Ini ndato kugashira mwanangu
vamwe vako variko kumba uko
vaiuya .

Ndkava mbundira .

Vakati ndinorara kumba kwavo
Jayden akati ndaizono rara
kana ma results abuda .

Takaenda zvedu kumba ndainzwa
kufara mukadzi wa Mr Boka
I fall in love with her .

We went to collect ma results
zvikanzi na doctor Mr Boka and
Samara you are.....

Thank God we dnt look like we been
through.

Tari loves u

[8/24, 22:15] VaDeny: 9, 14:21] Tari
Wekwa BAKASA: [28/09, 12:14] Tari

Wekwa

BAKASA: [28/09, 10:48] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: [28/09, 10:22]

Tari Wekwa BAKASA: Tari wekwa

Bakasa

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 38

Dada nerudzi rwako chimiro chako
nedzinza rako. Pembedza
rurimi pwere dzigo tevera .

Samara

Hana yangu yairova patanga tagara
mu office ma doctor vaya .

Ndaito dikitira wife wa Mr Boka was



also sitting with us
rubbing my shoulders .

Ndakumbira mvura yekumwa
ndikamwa . Handizive kuti yanga
iri excitement here or fear of the
unknown .

But I felt cool and collected around
Mr Boka and his wife.

Doctor aka buritsa ma results and he
said Mr Boka and Miss

Samara ayinge akuto ndinono kera
kuwanza munamato sadza
richipora mhani.

He went on to say the results are

saying Mr Boka you are not the father to Samara Boka.

But our test state that the genetic blood of Samara and Mr Boka determine that you are related biological. This comes out as Avuncular test. Mr Boka you are you are related to who ever is Samara Boka's father.

Our test come 80% probability that you are related.

Paternity testing father and child usually produces a high CPI and a very high probability of

paternity usually 99, 99% or

greater if you are the father .

Yooo my tears betrayed me I dont even know why I was crying.

Mr Boka and Mrs Boka hugged me .I could also see tears in their eyes .

Takabva tabuda Jayden was sitting outside . Paakationa tichi buda he couldn't really tell .

What was the out come akango svika nekundi hugger I was

crying . Mr Boka and his wife where comforting me .

My question was where is my father .
Baba vangu varipiko .

Mr Boka vakazoti kuna Jayden tiende
navo kumba kwavo .

Vakamuti Im nt Samara,s Daddy but
we are related .

Which means Samara might be my
younger brothers daughter

.

Or my cousin,s daughter .lets go
home I will tell you about my
dzinza redu .

Mr Boka said u will still be my
daughter I love you u are one of



us .

Mrs Boka also hugged me and said
to her husband she looks
like . Aunt Sarah .

Ndaito shaya kuti aunt Sarah ndevapi
ava .

Cloud it be ndivo mai va Ethan pieces
become to fall in places

.

I remembered panda kaenda na
Ethan kwa sekuru vake .

Vaiti ndiri mwana wa Sarah . This
Sarah cloud it be amai va
Ethan mhani .

I also remembered I had the foto
yandaka tora mumota ma

Ethan .

For some reason I had the photo in
my handbag .

Tainge takafanana sure
.Ndakaburitsa foto iya ndikati is this
aunt Sarah you are talking about.

Mr Boka vaka shamisika hanzi yes
this one is my sister ndiye

wandaive ndaka siira .

May her dear soul rest in peace . My
sister was an angle send
from heaven . She was a loving

person .

Vanhu vakanaka hava rarame
panyika . Mwari ano vatora
vasati vanyanya kutadza .

Ndaka chema veduwe saka ndaigara
na tete vangu nhaimi .

Saka baba Ethan ndibabamukuru
vangu. Thats why he is
obsessed with me .

Vanoona wife wavo pandiri . Mai
Ethan vaindida veduwe .

Jayden ndiye akazoudza Mr Boka kuti
mainini vangu vaishanda
mumba ma aunt Sarah .

Haaa munoziva Mwari anga akandi
swededza pane hama
dzangu nhai .

Asi baba vangu varipiko veduwe .

Ndakakwira mumota ma jay
tichitevera va Boka nemudzimai
wavo .

Taisa ziva kumba kwavo . Hanzi na
Mr Boka at least waigara
na tete vako u had great moments
with her .

It was happening automatic handiti
Ethan ndaimiti mwana
wangu here . Ndichiti kuseka izvo

mashoko ane simba Im his
mother .

Handiti mwana watete mwana
kwandiri here . But baba va
Ethan hmmm regai ndinyarare
vakandi nyanyira .

Takasvika kumba kwa Mr Boka .
Yaaa kune vanhu vane mari
dzavo imi ndati

Dont put me you on a pedestal, For
Im sure to fall just love me
as I am flaws and all.

Tari loves nhai . Kana zvichivava
sorry ndokuti Tari kwacho

October 7, 2019 at 2:22 PM ·

[8/24, 22:15] VaDeny: , 15:02] Tari
Wekwa BAKASA: [28/09, 14:51] Tari
Wekwa

BAKASA: Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 39

I write for fun uye ndinonyora zvauya
mupfungwa dzangu.

Kwete zvino diwa nanhingi . Kune
vaya vanoda kuita ma judge

nekuita marking ayiwa nyorai renyu
Nepfungwa dzenyu hapana

ano manikidzwa kuverenga mabhuku
angu. Saka kana zvichi
vava sorry. But ndokuti Tari kwacho.

Jayden

Ndakawana Samara a cleaner
mumba muri smart everything
was in order . Ndiyo wife material
kaaa iyi .

Mai vangu Samara vanga vamuda
zvavo .

Takaenda kumba kwa Mr Boka after
paternity test . Mr Boka

vakazo taura history yekumba kwavo
which makes sense .



Kuti why Samara anga akafanana na mai va Ethan .

Takafonera Daddy Biggie informing him about Samara and Mr Boka.

And also Ethan takamuudza kuti Samara is related to you .

Baba va Samara vaisa zvivikanwa kuti ndiyani uye . Mr Boka vaiti vane munin,ina wavo ayinzi Swiiz .

He might be baba va Samara . If nt him one of the Bokas vari kuzimbabwe might be .

Saka vaiti vachafonera munin,ina
wavo Swiiz . And ask him
about Hildah Mberi .

Kana asiriye vaitozoenda kuno tsvaga
hama dzababa vavo .

But at least there was light tanga
tane pekutangira zvedu .

Saka Mr Boka vaizotiudza kuti Swiiz
wacho aripi munin,ina
wavo . Uye does he know Hildah
Mberi .

Takazo oneka zvedu ndobva ndaenda
na Samara .

Ndaingo mutarisa zvangu kuto

varairwa zvangu.

Iye asa zvinona ndaitoona kuti pfungwa dzake dziri kure.

Ndika zoti regai ndindenhe zvangu.

Ndikati wafunga husband yako kaa Jayson .

Pfungwa dzave kujoni kaaa . Akango seka zvikanzi yaa ndamufunga sure .

Ndikati saka mucha chata rinihi tigo tenga sutu kaaa .

Akaseka zvake Samara zvikanzi tochata next year dnt worry.

Ndikati yaaa nekuti amai vangu

zvevaroora ndozva vanoda
chaizvo.

Zvikanzi yaaa ndakavanzwa vachiti
Jayden anotoda 70 magate
single yacho yanyanya .

Ndikati nhai Samara kundi tsvagirewo
kaa musikana .

Ano enderana neni kaaa because hiii
masango matema aya
ndanzwa nekudhumira .

Zvikanzi iwe unga tsvage musikana
waka vhara maziso sure
uno dhumira kaaa nhai. .

Ndakaseka zvangu. Ndikati saka

watii nenyaya yekundi

tsvagira musikana .

Zvikanzi iwe unoda kutsvagirwa

musikana kuti zvidiii ndimi

vanhu vari easy kupa zvikwambo . .

Ndikati eee chero ukatsvaga

chikwambo chacho uriwe . Kana

chanetsa ndongo chidzosa kumuridzi

wacho .

At least she was smiling nt stressed

taka svika kumba .

Zvikanzi na Trey haaa Jayden

wakaoma iwe . Sure kundi

nyepera kuti Samara ndi sisi vako iye

ari chimoko chako.

Hezvo ndazenge ndaita dzungu
ndasvitsa shoko .

Ndakaita kupihwa korodhi shoulder .

Ndaka zoziva muchembere awuya
pano kuti hezvo .

Ndiwe uri panyanga usazo daro soo
uri munhu weku ziva
iwewe.

Ndakaseka zvangu ndikati iwe haudi
kuona panoti marokwe
zvee iwe .

Zvikanzi ndaitoti pana Samara ndopa
ndoperera nekudzikama .

Zveee haaa ndapfidza .

Samara ayibika zvake ari ku kitchen
hapana zvaainzwa .

Hanzi haaa apo wakazvi wanira tarisa
uwone smart iri mumba
muno .

Apo akasiya ndosvaaa zvangu
ndaedza .

Takazodya zvedu tikanorara .

Mr Boka vakafona vachiti Swiiz ayive
out nebara ayi shanda.

Ayi shandira iwe N GO.organisation
yaita zveku batsira
vanotambura Saka vanga vari ku

kenya .

Vaiti ndicha muisira email ma calls
haaasi kupinda hanzi ari
kuma chonyonyo kwavari kuda
kuchera ma bore hole kune vari
less privileged .

Ndikati pakanaka hapo Samara had 1
more week before
adzokera .

Madays akafamba zvawo Mr Boka
vakazoti vataura na Swiiz
akati yes ayiziva Hildah Mberi .

Zvemuti ayive nepamuviri akaita
mwana asa zviziva . Hake

they lost communication atofunga
kuti Hildah akazororwa all
along .

Hanzi ndakamu tsvaga ndika
mushaya . Akazoudzwa kuti
akashaya saka ayiti ayikwanisa kuiya
hake dna test bt mybe

Samara was his child .

Ayive asarwa ne few days kuti
adzoke .

Samara was trying to be happy bt
kusaziva baba vake kwai
mushungurudza .

Swiiz akazouya tika enda kumba kwa

Mr Boka .

Hmmm Samara looked like Swiiz
wacho.

Swiiz paakaona Samara akamuti aaa
I know u ndaka kuona
parufu rwa Sisi Sarah ukandipa
mvura yeku geza ndichitoti asi
sisi Sarah avakazoita mumwe
mwana .

Hezvo nhai apa Swiiz ayi taura zvake
achino mbundira Samara

.

And Samara also said ehe
ndakakuonai pa rufu rwa aunt Sarah

nyika idiki sure .

Vakazoita dna test it was confirmed
kuti Samara mwana

WaaSwiiz Boka wakave mufaro .

Kana Daddy Biggie vakafara chaizvo .
Na aunt cherry .

Hanzi nababa Swiiz saka uyu ndiye
mukuwasha wangu here .

Aaa ndakaramba zvangu ndaka
nyarara .

Swiiz akafara kani ago simudza
Samara waitoona kuti munhu
ari kushaya zvekuita .

Hanzi ngati namatei titende Mwari

vati sanganisa .

Pakafariwa kani its a pit amai Ethan
vakafa chokwadi chisati
chabuda nhai.

Saka they planned kuzoenda kwa
Boka . Ku hama dzavo .

Baba Ethan vainzi mazuvano vari ziii
hapana anoziva kuti vari
kupinda neipi.

Tosangana muchikamu chino tevera .

Bhuku ndonyora

pfungwa dzangu kwete zvino diwa na
Nhingi . Ende ndonyora

zvandinonzwa kuda kune vanoti

ndotenderera .

Ayiwa kaaa handinyore zvinodiwa
nanhingi. Nyorai renyu
risinga tenderere .

Ndatenda hangu .

[8/24, 22:15] VaDeny: Tari wekwa
Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 40

I write for fun handitika handina basa
nevaya vanoda kuita

ministry of corrections . Ayiwa
handidi marks enyu ini. I dnt



even want ur suggestions ndonyora pfungwa dzangu . Kwete zvino diwa nanhingi. Ndoda iwewe is nt all about Samara . If I wanted to write only about Samara . I would have name the book Samara. Kune vaya vanoda kundiudzira zvekunyora ku inbox kwangu. Nyorai renyu nepfungwa dzenyu. Kana zvichivava sorry ndokuti Tari ndonyora zvandinoda inini kwete pfungwa dzanhingi.

Sorry henyu handisi kutuka munhu .

Kune vakuda kunditisa ku
inbox kwangu . I love you ndatenda
hangu.

Samara

Semafashamo runo yerera rudo
rwajesu muhupenyu hwangu.

Ndiri kufara ndino mutenda Jesu
ndine mufaro muhupenyu
hwangu.

Kuoneswa moto sandi kupiswa baa.
Mwari vakatendeka
vakandi pukunyutsa .

Hmmm I now know my father imi
hapana chinofadza sekuziva

dzinza rako.

I cant explain hw I feel kuwana baba
vangu . Funny pa rufu rwa
tete Sarah ndakato vapa mvura
yekugeza mufunge not
knowing he was my Daddy .

Ndikuitwa kumwana mudiki zinhanha
chairo padiki padiki
ndonzi daughter huya uwudze baba
vako zvaunoda .

Dadd Swiiz even said ur mum was
clever kukupa zita rino
tanga na (S) I didnt know she was
pregnant and we lost



contacts pandakadzoka ndapedza
chikoro I cloudnt find her I
thought she was married .

I was hrt broken kumushaya ndikati
hedza ndino tsavagira
basa ku America ndo garirei .

Takazo fonera Daddy Biggie he was
excited kuti ndaziva rudzi
rwangu.

He said u are still my daughter we will
share you na Daddy

Swiiz ivavo.

Vakazo taura vese na Daddy Swiiz
vachi vatenda na mhamha

Cherry .

They were planning kuenda neni kuzimbabwe . Mr Boka and his family and my Daddy ehe ndevangu .

Kunoona mhamha Cherry na Daddy Biggie kuti vazivane and also kunotsvaga hama dzababa vangu since vanga vakakurira kwq step father .

Ndozvinoita Mwari mufunge anoti sanganisa nehama dzedu .

Pane zvese zvakanzika muhupenyu hwemumwe nemumwe wedu . Vano zviburitsa pachena

panguva yakafanira zvine
chirevo .

So laugh at the confusion it will make
sense kumberi uko .

When pieces fall in place zvino zviita
zvega automatically
zvisina matsuru tsuru.

Hanzi na Daddy saka Jayden ndiye
mukuwasha wangu here ?

Nhai veduwee sei vanhu vachingo
gaya kuti paita rudo apa.

Jayden,s mum thought so . Mhamha
Cherry thought so nw my
Daddy.

Ethan was confused because he also saw me with Jayson.

I bet you they will be confused also
vakandiona ndina Jayden
and Jayson together .

Vakuda kundipa here mukomana nhai
nhai . Aya rega
ndinyarare zvangu mozoti Samara
ano taurisa .

I called Ethan and told him the news
iiii akafara akati I never
told you wanted to be sure first . But I
felt mothers love each
time I was around you.

lol sweet I said thats why I was busy calling u my cry baby .

Mashoko ane simba see nw it makes sense .

Akafara kani Ethan hanzi mhamha chindi pai # ya Hezel kaaa .

Hedeeee ndakatanga ndamborova chikweee .

Ndikati I saw it coming wooo .
Zvikanzi ndipei number kani mhamha .

Ndakamupa ini nhaimi maida kuti ndidiii zvangu .

Hanzi mhamha which explains why



Daddy was obsessed with
u. Vaiona tete venyu pamuri .
Or something had to be revealed that
was hidden .

Ndikangoti u never know . So Ethan
said he was going his
dady that ndiri mwana wehanzvadzi
yamai Ethan.

Ndikati all good zvangu.Daddy Swiiz
vanga vakuti ndinogara
nekuona kumba kwavo before we go
to Zimbabwe .

Face ya Jayden yairatidza kusuwa
when my Daddy said that .

Kuti ndirambe kuenda kuna Daddy
vangu zvaisaita I just found
him.

As for Jayden he welcomed me with
love and support .

Ndanga ndave pakati manje .
Zvikanzi na Daddy aa I have a big
house enough for you and my
mukuwasha .

Ndaida kuti Daddy he is my friend
more like a brother .

Vakabva vati Jayden hande uno
ndibatsira kuisa oil mumota
mangu.

Ndakango sara ndakamira
ndakashama muromo.

Jayden aka nditarisa neziso riye
rekuti umotaurisa .

Uncle Samuel na wife wavo vakazoti
titange tadya dinner
tozoenda we were one big happy
family.

Na Jayden ayito ratidza to enjoy woo.
Kunge ari kumba kwavo

..

Mai vake vakazo fona vachiti
muroora wangu awana baba
vake here .

Handina kunzwa kuti Jayden
akadaira kuti kudii cause akati
excuse me I have to take this call .

Achibva pa table ndaka nyepera
kuenda kukitchen ndaitoda
kuita spy mai besa ndinzwe
zvaitairwa na Mai nemwana wavo.

I mind my business bt haa apa my
business was a little bit
small ndaida to make it big kaaa ne
nyaya ya Jayden namai
vake .

Ndakangonzwa achiti ehe mhamha . I
never thought about it

ini .

Ndichafunga nevazvo but I dnt see
her that way mhamha .

Zvino gona kuzo kanganisa
friendship yedu.

Ndakazobva ndanzwa mhamha Boka
vakuuya kukitchen
nemamwe ma plates .

Kkkk haa see Im nt good at collecting
information .

Ndainge ndatorohwa zvangu ne
confusion. Ndakadzo kera
kuno gara pasi.

Ndakudya hangu food yangu

sezinhanha rababa Samara kaa .

Jayden hameno ziso raaindipa hmm
ndiribe kurinzwisia .

Takazono tora my bags kumba kwa
Jayden.

We said our goodbyes to mhamha
Boka and uncle Samauel.

Tasvika Daddy vakapinda vakagara
mu lounge I went up stars
to take my bags .

Jayden akatevera ndaito rongedza
dzimwe hembe dzandainge
ndaisa mu wardrop Jayden anga
akango nditarisa pasina chaai

taura .

Ndikati ayiwa kaaa kana ndave tv
mongo ndiudza kaaa . Nhai
veduweee .

Akango seka achiratidza kunyara kuti
abatwa takatakura ma
bag .

Edu Jayden ari zii . Ndakamuti chiiko
nhai zii yako iyi handisi
kukutiza ini.

Rega ndifonere Jayson ndimbo
muudza kuti kwaita chimumu .

Akaseka but I could see kuti ane zvai
munetsa . Ndakati ndizo

vhunza takazoenda kumba kwa Baba Samara .

Vaigara vega vanga varambana
nemurungu wavanga vari
married to havana kumboita mwana .

Handi zive hangu kuti vakaramba
niranei I mind my business
kana vandiudza ndicha zokuudzai .

Jayden akarara in another room ini
ndikarara in the other one I
was tired ndkango svika nekurara .
I switch off my phone .

Next morning paive nemessage ya
jayden it was send manheru



bt because ndanga ndakadzima phone .

When I scrow kuti ndiverenge aa imi akasender almost 8

messages . Ese akaita delete for everyone ndisati ndaverenga .

Haa curiosity kills the cat mhani.

Nechanda kadzimira phone

yangu nxaaa regai nditsvaire mumba..

Will ask Jayden kuti ma message eyi abviro itwa delete

Whats yours will find you.

Tari loves you . Ayiwa bhuku ndonyora pfungwa dzangu inini



ndokuti Tari kwacho. Kana zvichi
vava sorry . Vanoona kutadza
kwangu ayiwa nyorai renyu .
Ndatenda hangu

October 8, 2019 at 1:24 PM · Public
Save · More

[8/24, 22:20] VaDeny: , 23:47] Tari
Wekwa BAKASA: Tari wekwa Bakasa
+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 41

Its better to be a lonely lion than to be
a popular sheep.

Baba Ethan(Nathan)



Musi wandabva kubasa kwa Biggie
muromo waita beef uya .

Dzungu rese randa kaenda ndinaro
rakabva rapera kuti hwaaa .

Ndosaka zvichini gudo guru peta
muswe vadiki vakutye.

Moziva kaa I learned my lesson
ndanga ndajaira ku comando
kwangu kwandino tonga zvechi
tororo.

Ndichiitisa vanhu yese yese kaaa eee .
Manje ku kuma offices
ana Biggie uko yoo ndakato zoona
kuti.

Mwari vaka turner matables sure
Biggie anga ane chinzvimbo
kupfuura ini.

Mufunge handina kana kuwa niswa
mukana wekuti ndisvike
kwaari.

Yooo ndakatoona kuti zveshuwa zvai
taurwa naMamoyo (aka
confused) kuti ndikaita zvekutamba
ndofira mujeri ndanga
ndaudzwa chokwadi chema zvokwadi
kupfuura zvandai
tarisira kunzwa semuchinda rume .
Ndaka dzokera kumba kwangu

muromo wazvimba..

Ndaka svika ndichi zvitova ne ma ice
block aunt vakato nditi

komaita sei ndikangoti haaa
ndamuria pamadziro nemistake .

Vakabva vati ndipei ndikutovei .

Ndaka tovewa ndikanzwa zviri nane .

Ndaku my phone yakarira

. Ndikarohwa nehana hanzi
kuvhunduka kati kwatara hunge une
katurike .

Ndaiti kabanga i porisi zvee Biggie
pamwe andi mhan,arira .

Wanike ndi Ethan nxaaa ndakati

handi mboidaire ini .

Aka sender msg hanzi Daddy
ndakasvika mushe .

Ndakaridz tsamwa ndapedza
kuverenga msg .

Ndakasvotwa mhani munhu ayi
ndundurudzana na Samara

kuenda KuMadziva adina kutaura sei .

No wonder akaramba kuti ndimu
perekedze ku airport because

ayive na Samara nxaa .

Anga akuti akafona handi daire
nxaaaa.

Ndaka zoti ndakagara zvangu

pfungwa dzangu dzichi funga

Samara.

Ndakati regai ndiende kwa (;aka confused)

Ndakasvika zvichinzi Mamoyo haapo akaenda nemurume

wake ku China hameno kana vakadzoka .

Ndakarwadziwa kunge ndimai vangu vaenda kunze kwenyika

vasina kundi oneka .

Ndozvi nonzi usavimbe neku vhunzira hupenyu hwako kuna

nhingi . Nhingi wacho munhu.



Akanzi haasisipo panyika unodiii.
Ndakadzokera kumba
kwangu ini ndaka dhinihiwa.
Ndikati chirega ndingo tevedzera
zvandaka siya ndaudzwa na
Mamoyo.

I remember kuti sekuru Regis panda
kazotsamwa vataura
zvekuti Ethan akauya na Samara .

He said something about vanhu
vakauya vachitsvaka Sarah
vachiti what what her family
members .

Got home ndikamuka ndichi enda

kuMadziva ku Gora uko.

Kuno nzwisia .

Ndakasvika pana mbuya va Bridgette
sekuru Regis vainzi

vaenda kumusangano we kuchikoro
kuno mirira vazukuru vavo

vana Bridgette.

Vaidzoka havo before lunch I was nt
in a hurry zvangu.

Ndakato vatengera glossary mbuya
vakafara kani vachiti

mazuvano nyasha dzaka vawandira .

Vakandi bikira sadza nemuriwo
wemu nyevhe une dovi

ndakadya kuita kukokota chaiko.

Mbuya vaito ndiudza nyaya dzevaroyi
vaibatwa natsika

mutanda ndaingo seka zvangu kuto
kanganwa nhamo

Sekuru Regis vakazosvika vachizvuva
sanzu rine minzwa hanzi

ndoda kuvhara road . Vanhu vakuda
kujaira kupfuura nepa yard

pangu vachi dongorer kuda kuona
zvinhu zvedu .

Kubva zvatanga kuuya mota
pamusha uno ya Yetsan(Ethan) .

Ndipo vakazo simudza musoro vachi



ndiona vaka sekerera
kani hanzi.

Matiranga rira zvakare .

Ndakati ehe sekuru zuva riya ndai
mhanyira kubasa . Taka
vhunzana mufaro .

Ndikati pane nyaya yamaida
kundiudza yehama dza Sarah
dzKauya pano.

Zvikani hongu muzukuru Sarah akA
kura achichengetwa na
step father mushure mekunge baba
vake vafa hama dzababa
vake dzika dzinga hanzvadzi yangu

sembwa vakamu tirera

hupfumi hwese.

Zvekuti havana kuzoonana zvakare
nenhu vekwa Boka .

Saka vanhu vekwa Boka vave
kutambudzwa nababa va Sarah

vachinzi vana vangu vari musango
nekuda kwenyu.

Hupfumi hwangu hwese makatora
saka mukasa unganidza

mhuri yangu chero nevazukuru vangj
vese pamwe chete

modzosera hupfumi hwangu kuvana
vangu hamufe makawana

zororo.

Zvino ndaka vataurira kuti Sarah na mai vake vakafa.

Samuel na Swiiiz ndivo vari mhiri kwemakungwa uko. Pamweni

vakatoriwa ne njuzu mumakungwa imomo . Zvine anoziva here

.Handina kana ma komendingi (contacts) avo kuti ndiva

chaire runhare .

Phone huru ndinayo iyo ine kombiyuta noreji (technology)

irimo mumba umo yanda kasiirwa naye mwanakomana wako

(Yethani) Ayiwa ndarema paruzevha
pano kani .

Gore rino ndikas nokorewa tsoka
nevavengi vegodo hameno.

Kana kudoro handi chaendi ndotya
kuisirwa muchetura ndikafa

.

Izvozvi vanhu vanongo vhunza kuti
mota dzinouya pamba
penyu ndedzanani.

Ayiwa ndongiti mind ur own turusi
mhani kuda kuziva

zvevamwe zvako wapedza here .

Andaka pedzisira ndaseka sekuru



Regis yaitove comedy .

Ndakazoti saka mungaite ruzivo
rwekuno gara Boka family iyi
here .

Vakati takanga tapihwa phone
number tikaisa muphone yangu
yekare ika wira mumvura ndipo
pakabva paperera sarungano
haina kuzombo shanda zvakare .

But vaiti vanogara imo muharare umu
. Ndaito vati murume wa

Sara akaenda mhiri kwamakungwa
handiti manga marova her
e.

Mbuya va Bridgette ndivi vazo buda
vakabata kapepa kaive ne
adress .

Hanzi ndakanyora pasi muzukuru
nekuti zva sekuru vako
zvekuti isai muphone heee chiii chii
vaida kutatidzira kuti vari
kufambirana ne nguva.

Hanzi ndaishaya kuti ndakai sepi
kapela pakauya Ethan oyi.

Ndakazooneka zvikanzi na Sekuru
Samara haasi mwana wako
na Sara here muzukuru nekuti
mafananiro acho akaoma .

Ndikati na Sarah takangoita mwana
mumwe chete Ethan .

Ndakabva ndakasika kuoneka nekuti
nyaya ya Samara
ndaisaziva kuti vakaudzwa zvekuda
kumubata chibharo
kwangu here .

Ndaisada kunyadziswa zvangu.

Ndiri munzira Ethan akabva afona
pese apa ndai mu ignore
zvee ndichiti akanditsotsa .

Ndikati regai ndinzwe kuti ari kudei .

Ndakati hello . Zvinanzi Daddy muriko
zvenyu kokusadaira



phone and my messages kana
kumbo vhunzawo kuti
ndakafamba sei. Ndakangiti hw are u .
Zvikanzi I found out something .
Ndakabva ndavhura nzeve .
Something yei manje .
Hanzi Daddy Samara mwana wa
sekuru Swiiz hanzvadzi
yamhamha no wonder vakafanana .
Sekuru Swiiz is a Boka nt
Jaji.
No wonder you where obsessed with
her mai ona mhamha
pana Samara .

Ndaka ngoti what baba vangu moyo
iwe.....

Some times the wrong choices
brings us to right places

Tari loves you ayiwa kune vanoti
bhuku rangu riri kutenderera

ayiwa nyorai renyu risinga tenderere .

I write for fun handi

tengese bhuku saka toverenga tese
nhai

[8/24, 22:21] VaDeny: ngwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz

[30/09, 16:41] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 42

Not to self stop expecting .

Jayden

My mumu vakafona when we were
having dinner kwa Mr Boka

hanzi muroora wangu akazo wana
baba vake here .

Ndika simuka ndave kunyara mhuri
yekwa Boka .

Ndikati mhamha Samara and I I just
friends .

Zvikanzi na mai vangu. Iwee akati



friends cant be lovers

ndiyani iyeye.

Iwe hauwoni kuti Mwari vakaita
kukukandira makomborero

here iwe.

Chiii chauno shora pana Samara .

Munhu ane hunhu . Heeee

we are friends heeee . Kuita sei
kwacho apa .

Handisi kukutsvagira musikana ini asi
ndiwe wakauya naye .

Ndikati mhamha I never thought
about that ini. Ndoona

sezvino zokanganisa our friendship

tika netsana kumberu uku.

Its good that we are friends .

Zvinanzi namhamha uri kupfimbikura
vamwe kaa . Asi unotya

rudo nhai mwanangu chimbo
ndiudzawo .

Or Samara ane mukomana wake
wauno ziva . Wauri kutya if it
is like that I understand.

Kwete zvekuti heee she is my
friendship hee what what . Even
baba vako liked her kuti ayite
muroora wedu pavaka muona .

Anyway zvave kwauri kufuga kana

kuwarira usazo chema
mangwana adiwa nevamwe
wakatarisa .

Zvekuti ane mukomana usandi
nyepere dai ayiva naye
mukomana .

Haaimbo siya iwewe uchi
ndundurudzana nemusikana wake .

He cloud have played that row ega .

Ini handina kuzvara mwana akapusa
ini. Nezuro ndakaona

matarisirwe ayiitwa Samara na Trey
panda kasvika kumba
ndichida kutora vhiri.

Ndikato funga kuti musikana wa Trey kaa .

Hameno pamwe unoda kufa uri tsvimborume .

Bye umhorese muroora wangu nemhuri yavo.

Muno ziva ndakashaya kuti amai vangu vapindwa nemweyai sure.

Ndakadzo kera kuno pedzisa kudya my food .

Then I looked at Samara ndichifunga zvaitaurwa na mai vangu ndanga ndakato varairwa zvangu.



And she was nt comfortable with the way I was looking at her .

Ndaifunga zvakawanda my mind was a million miles away.

Samara is a very beautiful lady Any many can want a woman like Samara.

But she was not an easy person zvekuti unongo yerekana

wasvitsa ka I love you kako from nowhere .

Iye ayito ndiona more like her brother futi.

And also my Jayson ndaiona like he

was interested in dating

Samara .

I wasnt really sure but from the looks
hmmm its like he was
falling in love with Samara .

Even musikana wake arikunoku. He
nolonger visits her actually
its been almost a year .

So i think my brother is falling for
Samara .

Dnt get me wrong Im not jelousy . My
mum is pushing me .

She doesnt really know that behind
the swty smiling Samara .

Ane hasha especially when it comes to dating .

Ndaifunga all that ndakati zii .

Even patakaenda kuno tora her bags
kumba kwangu kuti
tinorara kwababa vake.

I was just quiet zvangu digesting what my mother said.

Ndaka mboda kumuvhunza kuti you and Jayson are u guys
dating.

But ndaibvunza ndakamira sani kana ndimiwo.

Kondi kanzi zvinei newe . I wanted to



ask my brother bt zvaka

ndiremera mhani.

Samara akazonditi asi waita
chimumu. Ndaka ngo smiler imwe

iya iya bt my mind was racing .

Takasvika zvedu kumba kwababa
Samara we were shown kuti
mumwe nemumwe ayirara kupi.

Samara kabva ayenda kuno rara .

Ndakaendawo kuno rara I took my
phone ndikaenda pa app .

Jayson akabva andifonera achiti ndiri
sei and stuff .

Ndikamuti tiri kumba kwbaba Samara

. Zvikanzi eee uwudze
tezvara vangu kuti ndikumbo
unganidza mari yerusambo kuno .
Ndaka seka zvangu. Zvikanzi ko iye
Samara aripi asiri kudaira
phone haisi kuita through its going
straight to voice mail.

Mupe kaa phone nditaure naye .
Ndikati arara kare . Zvikanzi muudze
kuti handidi mukadzi
dahwa zvee ini.

And Jayson said goodbye and gud
nyt .

Ndakabva ndaenda pa app I send

Samara a message asking
her .

Kuti is she dating Jayson ? .

Or they just friends?

Ndaingo nyora tuma short messages
asking .

But the messages where not
delivered i think anga. Akadzima
phone yake .

Yaaa she is like that anodzima phone
Samara .

Ndakafunga zvakawanda kani my
mothers wordz kept ringing
in my mind.

Ndakazo ngozviudza kuti iwe . Siyana
nazvo izvo unga udzirwe
kuti ida nhingi here .

Handiti vanoda kuti Samara ayite
muroora wavo . She might
get married to jayson anenge angori
muroora wavo.

Ndakabva ndatonzwa kusununguka
zvangu ndakabva ndaita
delete all the stupid messages .

Andai sendera Samara asking her
about Jayson.

Ndakato rara peaceful zvangu
ndikamuka Samara atopedz



kubika breakfast.

Hanzi asi mazuvano wakuroya kani
or wane zvikwambo. Na 1
am u where up sending msgs to my
phone wobva waita delete
for all.

What where you sending nhai. Kana
turi tudhoma tongoita
back to sender kaaa waiziva .

Ayito seka zvake Samara .

Ndika muti haaa ndaka kotsira phone
iri mumaoko .

Saka yaingo baika ndakakotsira .
Ichingo nyora zvisina musoro

.

Saka ndaita delete for all .

Maizondituka kuti ndakunyora
Chinese isi nganzwisisike .

Zvinzi u are behaving strange kubva
nezuro pawa kadaira
phone .

Asi wakarambiwa nechiponda moyo
chako kani .

Dny worry ino tambika tese tese
takarambiwa nevataidisia asi
tichiri kurarama .

Chikuru kufema iwe ndakaseka
Daddy vake vakazo muka

tikadya he was going to wrk kuno
kumbira madays kuti

vadzokere ku Zim na Samara .

Jadah akazondi fonera achiti hey bro
ndang ndichi taura

namhamha hanziiiiii.....

Im only human sometimes I made
mistakes .

Tari loves you nhai .

Lets meet next chapter we almost
finishing our book nhai

October 9, 2019 at 5:48 PM · Public

[8/24, 22:21] VaDeny: engwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz

[01/10, 08:47] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

[01/10, 05:35] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 43

If your destiny was in Egypt and God
close it with the red sea

it means God has moved on u need
to move on to.

Ethan

I was happy for my Samara my
mother . Vakawana baba vavo
mufunge sekuru Swiiz .



I never thought kuti sekuru Swiiz
ndivo baba va Mhamha
Samara imi.

Ndakafara to have closure it all
makes sense why she was my
mother,s copy cate.

Mudhara ayisa daira my calls handi
zive kuti anga aka
tsamwei ini.

I got number ya Hezel from my mum .
Zvangu ndaka tozviudza kuti ndoda
iwewe Hezel .

I will get you woo in my mind.
Ndakamu fonera ndichiti

asikana ende haumuite kana kumbo
vhunza kuti ndakafamba
sei.

Hanzi àa ndovhunza pa pole
remagetsi here ndisina phone # .

Ndikati maingo tsvaga kaaa number
kuna Samara .

Isu hedu tinoda kunzwa kuti
vatakasiya vakasara bhoo here .

Taka tsvaga number .

Ndakaita kumuisa pa corner chaipo.
Akangoti ayiwa tazviona .

Kubva ipapo taitaura tese almost
everyday .

Ndakazo fonera mudhara
ndichimuudza about Samara kuti
mwana wehanzvadzi yamhamha .

Vaka shamisika probably and
understand why he was
possessed with her because vaiona
mukadzi wavo pana
Samara .

He will be strong knowing sekuru
Swiiz and sekuru Samuel
paizoita hondo vakanzwa kuti mwana
wavo ayida kubatwa
chibharo na babamukuru .
I was praying paite runyararo nekuti

hanzvadzi dzamai vangu
yaive hondo chaiyo yeku iran .

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Aaaa hanzi na Ethan Samara mwana
watsano Swiiz .

Ndakanzwa kuzvinyarira murume
mukuru sure.

Kuita kunge ndadzikira makore neku
nyara mufunge.

Ndakangoti kuna Ethan what ??

Ndakarohwa nehana hmmmm

tsano Swiiz nemukoma wavo kaa
yaitove hondo yeminda.

Kana Biggie was even much better at



leasy he was a soft
person.

But tsano Swiiz vaive munhu ane
nharo nehasha plus hu chuck
Norris hwanga hwaka zara pavari.

Ndaizoitwa karuhwe ruhwe pavaindi
wanira .

Heya ndozvaitaurwa naMamoyo kuti
Chero mukadzi wenyu

akafa asina kuziva chokwadi about
Samara.

Imi dai musina kuita hudyire mai tozo
misa imba na Samara.

Ichokwadi kaa its possible kuti tete

nemuzukuru varoorwe
pamurume one in our culture hazvita
dzise mvura kunaya
izvozvo haasi makuna kuna .

Zvese zvandainzwira Samara all the
feelings kupengereka
kwese moto wese wandai nzwira
Samara mubhurugwa
wakadzima mufunge.

Kunge wadzimwa nemadrum matatu
emvura .

Ndakanga ndazara nekutyा vana
tsano ndai vaziva .

Ndosaka ndisina kumbo bvira ndaita

nyemba pandaigara namai

Ethan .

Kunyepera kuzungaira kwese
kwandaiita ndichi funga

nemumburugwa kwapera.

Ndakushandisa my 5 senses kwete
zve 6 senses zvandaiita
izvo.

Ndakabata gotsi ndikatanga kudiki
tira murume mukuru.

Vana tsano Swiiz vaizo ndisungisa
ndikafira mujeri . Vanhu
vane mari dzavo zveee .

Ndakazoita kuvavarira ku driver kuti

ndisvike kumba .

Ndaka mboda kuenda kuno kumbira
forgiveness kuna Biggie bt
neyanda katambwa last time ndaka
tyira kure.

Ndaka svika kumba musoro uchipisa
uyu nekufunga .

Musi uyu ndakanamata munamato
une chirevo kuna Mwari.

Kwete zvandaiita mazuva apera ayo
kuita kuudzira Mwari kuti
itai sooo.

Ndaka ngoti Mwari ndipei njere
wisdom yamakapa Solomon .



Huchenjeri baba ndowandino
kumbira panguva dzakadai.

Ndino pererwa kana mwana
muparadzi akayeuka kuti kumba
kwababa vangu kune mufaro.

Ndakati amen mupfungwa mangu
mukati chimbo suduruka
munzvimbo ino .

Kutotiza nehupenyu hwangu chaiko
ndisati ndadodonyewa

kuseri nekuseri sekangoma ka zion.

Ndakato gaya kumbobuda munyika
until dust settles . Zvese
zvekuda Samara zvakapera kuti

hwaaaaa .

I even ask myself kuti chiiiko
chaimboitika nhai.

Ndaiti ndikafunga zvandaiita so
ndainyatsonzwa kuzvi shaira
mupanda .

Ndakarongedza bag rangu chimbi
chimbi . Ndikadaidza aunt
ndikati ndiri kuenda kubasa ku DRC .

Mosara muchi chengeta pamba if
you need anything muno
fonera Ethan .

Idzi number dzake I dnt know kuti
ndodzoka rinihi .

Ndikafonera cabe nekuto buda .

Ndaito enda ku China kuno

hwanda and think through .

Ndaisa toda kuti vanhu vazine kuti
ndiripi. Ndaizo fonera Ethan

ndasvika mwana wangu ayindida
ndini ndanga ndakutoda

kumurasa nekurwa shanje dzisina
basa.

Vana tsano vaizongoona ave machira
chete .

Aaa ndini ndadii maida kuti
ndiendeswe kujeri manje lucky
enough ndapona .

Jayson

Inini hangu kabhebhi kangu
kakatanga zvako kuita minana
mufunge .

Hanzi chibva ku Africz ikoko uwuye
ugare kuno handiti its ur
fathers company here saka he will
find someone who is
interested to wrk in Africa .

Ndikamuti even if its my father, s
company handi ngoita
zvandal kaaa .

I sign a contract with rules and
regulations . Saka zveku



ngoyere kana ndati heee ndakuda
kushandira ku America
hazviite .

I always visit you wani . Iwe u are also
free to visit me

Kaka jamuka hanzi choose between
me and ur job there.

Yowee hw selfish is that ukaramba
uri ikoko I know u choose
ur job.

Just know me and you we are done.

Oh those words akauya sechibhakera
chematsenga nzungu
ndaka varairwa .

Ndakashaya kuti ndoti kudii ndaka
ngomuti u are not being
fare .

Achibva akata her phone . Ndika fona
back hanzi the only thing
I want to here us u calling me to meet
you at the airport wabva
ikoko.

Ayikaka ndakarwadziwa zvangu bt
basa rangu ndaisa siya
ndichino gara ku America bodo.

Yooo ndakati rega ndimbomupa
nguva hasha dzimbo serera .

After 2 days ndakati rega ndi fone .

Phone yangu yaisapinda
kuenda pa app yowe I was blocked .
Haaa zvakaoma chokwadi
kutorambiwa kaaa uku.
Haaa heart break ino rwadza
veduwhee .
Ndaimbo seka Jayden achi chema .
Asi ndakazo rwadziwa
kupfuura iye .
Kutombo dzikira muviri uyu.
Amai vangu zveva roora ndozva
vanoda kaaa . Ndakati handi
mbovaudze kuti ndarambwa na
Jossy .

Ndaitukwa kunzi neshave
rachaminuka . Kana kutonzi ndini
benzi . Amai vangu can tuka kaa mu
Zimba akakwana .

Saka handina wanda kaudza even
Jadah or Jayden.

Ndakarwadziwa ne heart break yangu
in silent .

Kana kuenda ku America zvandai
siita ndakarega ini.

It was almost a year pasina ayiziva .
Kuti ndave singuru
bhachura .

Jayden akato mbondi vhunza kuti na



Joss hw far asi
makarambana ndikati ari out nebasa .
He buy my story hameno kuti ndaizo
svikepi nemanyepo .

Hayaiwa zvangu ndaka tozoona kuti
munhu anokuti choose
between this and that is very selfish .

Therefore I dnt need that kind of
relationship. Yekui tiswa
ebooo kure uko.

Plus tuma American twonetsa mhani.

Kuda kuita kunge tuno famba twaka
dengezera nyika
mumusoro.

Hanzi anodyiwa haataure manyepo
ayo zvino rwadza chete
kana achinge azorambwa .

Kkk aaaa ndaku zviona manje mhani.
Ini ndakambo dyiwa
mhani ndikambo zunzwa homwe . Na
Jossy ndaingoti tiri
murudo kaaa .

Plus ndaiwanzo spender time na
Samara saka zvakaita kuti
ndikasike kukanganwa Miss Jossy .

Ndaitoti Jossy akaudza mai vangu
kuti takarambana ndavati
kwane mumwe muroora

ndo varatidza Samara .

Nekuti My mother zvekuti hauna
musikana vaisa toda

kuzvinzwa vaiti saka wakaramba
niranei newawa kanga uinaye

.

Wakambo mudirei usina kudzidza
hunhu wake . Nekuti pano
ndinoda muroora .

Kwete zvenyu zvekuda kuzviita
zvigotokoto zvembudzi or ma
bhuru emusha .

Nekuti mhuka ndodzi singaroore .

Ndaito shaya kuti amai vangu chii

navo.

Hanzi handina kuzvara ngochani ini pano.

Jayden anga asinawo musikana kkk.
Ndaka tombo funga kuti
ayida Samara bt yanga iri hapana
hapana.

Haaa iye Samara wacho ayisato
mboratidza kuda Jayden or
any guy .

I think baba Ethan contributed wooo .

Aaaaaa .

Ndaka zofonerwa namhamha
vachipopota hanzi Jossy wakai



muita sei iwe benzi iwe .

Ndakabva ndaziva kuti chaka chaya
Jossy awudza mhamha .

Ndikati kumuita sei kwei handiti ndiye
akandiramba nekuti
ndogara ku Africa .

Zvikanzi saka iwe wakatadza kuuya
kune umwe wako . Inga ini
ndiri ku America na baba vako .

Ndikati imi ndimi ini ndini mhamha .
Handiti mati muri ku
America nababa vangu.

Koiye adii kuuya ku Afric kwandiri .

Zvikanzi benzi iwe hezvo Jayden ari

kutyawo musikana
waakauya naye kuno heeee heee
friendship heee cant be
lovers .

Iwewe heee heee ndiri kubasa. Jadah
chete ndiye musvinu
akuda kutoroorwa iye mwana mudiki
imi muchiita zvisina
musoro nxaa mhani .

Handina kuzvara vana vakapusa kaa
ini. Vanotya rudo nxaa
mhani .

Yowe ndaka pedzisira ndanyarara
kana nezva Samara zva

ndaida kutaura ndakabva ndati zii.

Ndanzwa muchembere achiti munhu
akauya nemunhu kuno .

Meaning she is talking about Samara .

Ndaizo igochera pautsi

nhema dzese dzika zivikanwa.

Jossy ndai muda bt she was selfish
taizo garisana sei . Its

good I get over her before it was too
late

.When life is sweet say thank you and
celebrate. When life is

bitter say thank you and grow.

Tari loves u . Ini handi nyore an

obvious thing kune vanoti
ndiku tenderera . Ayiwa maka
sunguka kunyora renyu risinga
tenderere. This book is not only about
Samara. Ndosaka

richinzi ndoda iwewe nt Samara.
Vanoda zva Samara chete
nyorai renyu . Ndatenda

October 10, 2019 at 6:56 AM · Public

[8/24, 22:26] VaDeny: erengwa
Kwema Novel Muina Swiiz

[01/10, 21:17] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

[01/10, 21:12] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: TARI wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 44

One of the best lessons you can learn
inlife is to master how
remain calm .

Jayden

Jadah akandi fonera hanzi mhamha
vaku vava hanzi Jayson
ma Jossy vakasiyana.

Which explains what I was thinking
ndai totaura zvangu neche
mumoyo . Kuti mybe akuda Samara .
Its not bad Jayson can take good



care of Samara handi
mutyire zvangu.

Ndikati haaa serious here ini
akandiudza kuti Jossy akaenda
out nebasa thats why he is not
visiting more often.

Zvikanzi hayiwa hanzi namhamha
Jossy akataura kuti patove
ne almost a year vasiyana .

Ndikati nyaya yacho ndeyei. Zvikanzi
Jossy ayiti Jayson awuye
ku America agare nekushanda .

Ndakangoti aaaa inga ano shura
munhu osiya basa here .

Jada akati ehe ndozva vakasiirana
cause Jayson akaramba
kusiya basa .

Saka muchembere akupenga hanzi
iye Jayson akatadza nei
kuuya kuno.

Aaaaa seriously zvakunenge
kutongwa ne pitikoti gavhumendi
(pitcoat government) .

Yoo Jayson haana kumbondiudza ini.
Zvikanzi pamwe ayiti
vacha dzokererana .

Ndakangoti aaa zvino wanikwa
pamwe ane mumwe kaaa .

Zvikanzi na Jadah aaa kana ane
mumwe anongo taura kaaa
pane kuti mhamha vagare murima .

Ko hanzi iwewe Jayden uri kutyawo
musikana wawa kauya
naye ikoko .nhanzi ukungoti
friendship, friendship never
thought about that.

Hanzi uku nyepera kuzungaira .
Kutadza kusvitsa shoko
apa . Uchatangirwa mheno hako ..

Ndakaseka zvangu ndikati haaa iwe
ndosvitsa shoko
kumusikana ane mukomana wake

here.

Jadah akati yoooo inga mukomana
wake ane moyo

wakanakisia fani kusiya iwewe uchi
ndundurudzana

nemusikana wake.

Ndipe phone number dzake
mukomana iyeye dakuti sando
dzake.

Ndakazoti Jadah hw are u enough of
our love affairs . Uri sei

zvako iwe mwana kwaye wamai
Baines chihera isu mazuvano
tiri mboko kuna mhamha . Akati she

is fine zvake. We said our goodbyes .

Ndakabva ndafonera Jayson angoti hello . Ndikati makadiiko murambiwa ndimi kaa makarambiwa .

Zvikanzi ndimi kaaa munonyara munobva kumasvingo kubhuku rekwa shuku muchitadza kutaura zviri pamoyo.

Ndakaseka ndikati hayiwa ko kusataura cuti maka pihwa red card na Jossy heeee akaenda out nebasa .

Akaseka zvake akazondiudza

zvakaitika akati she is selfish .

Ngaa gare akandi blocker akudei
kuna mai vangu.

Ndoku farisa kaa ikoko akato
ndibuda ini. Ndaka mboda kuti
saka wakuda Samara zvikarambira
pamuromo..

We said our goodbyes. Ndkaenda ku
kitchen ne ndiro yangu
yandakanga ndadyira Samara ayito
suka ndiro achiimba akaisa
ma ear phone munzeve .

Pamwe pacho ayitamba
ndaingonzwa achiti vakanetsa

mudhara achauya mudhara wacho
ishumba ino ruma unyerere

. Uchingo shaina .

Ayito farira kuwana baba vake .

Ndakaramba zvangu ndaka

muyeva achitamba zvake mwana
wevaridzi.

Aka kabody kake kari flexible .

Akazoita kuvhunduka hanzi dnt

you know its bad staring kana vanhu
vakuru vachitamba .

Ndaka seka zvangu ndika mubatsira
kupukuta ma plates .

Achibva ati Aaa Jayson andi fonera

manje manje hanzi Amai
Sorobhi the cat . Vawira mubucket
remvura yanga ichikoro
bheswa na aunt .

Vatota toita sei ndikati u must blow
my cat isati yaita flue .

Izvozvi vari ku blower kitu yangu.

Ndakaseka ini ndikati haaa imi
serious here chete iwewe
nehusband yako hamu teedzerwe.

Hanzi hayiwa kana ma husbands
apera kwasa Jayson ndino
danana ndega .

Samara

Aaa ndanga ndajaira ku minder my business. But since my business was a little bit small .

Jayden,s business was included kaa. Only Jayden,s mamwe ese handinei nawo .

Ndikati iwewe chimbo ndiudza ko gerofurenzi yako iri kupi yatisi ngamboo nawo. Ndaiti kaaa uchandi ratidza kaaa kuno zvino zero zero .

Asi ukuda kupikira kuita fata kani . Kana kuti wakara mbiwa nezuro ndosaka waingo nzwisa tsitsi

kunge kambudzi kawira
mvura .

Because ndakaona kuti ur mum
vanoda zvevaroora .

Nezuro pavaiti akadiii muroora
wangu. Ukatiza uchino daira
phone kure. Waida kuti tisanzwe
zvemusikana wako.

Manje ndakakunzwa zvese
zvawaitaura . Apa ndaito nyepa
zvangu hapana kana chandakanzwa.

Ndikati saka tichamuona rindi.

Akabva anditi handiti ndaka kuti
nditsvagire musikana here

ukaramba .

Besides iwewe ukutura zvevamwe
wako mukomana aripi .

Watisati tambo ratidzwa iwe
unototya kana kuswera nen
munhu wauno ziva .

Unenge unotyawo varume iwe
pamwe ukuda kuita sister ve
Roma .

Ndikati worry not ndicha kuratidza
my husband materials .

Very soon mira kaa ugoona . Aaa
iwewe ndinoto kutya nekuti
ziso rako matarisiro acho auno

zondiita unenge uchiita kunge
ndaka kukwereta mari yako ndikasa
kudzosera waona manje .

Akaseka Jayden hanzi ha haa serious
here veduwee . Inga
ndongo kutarisa zviri normal wani.

Ndikati aaa hakuna normal yakadaro .
Kana Jayson haambo
nditarisa that type of looking I dnt
mind kuto swera ne Jayson
the whole day.

Because ziso rake hari shaise munhu
peace kaa .

Izvozvi wanga waka nditarisa

ndichitamba apa ndikunyepa
here .

Chero ndikada kuku tsvagira
musikana neziso rako iro
unoswera warambwa munhu pakutya
. Unoita kunge une
zvaunoona pamunhu .

Ayiwa talking eye yako is not good
for the me. Kana musikana
wako uka mutarisa neziso rakadaro .
Usa shamiske uka rambiwa munhu
anenge akushaya kuti
ukufungei wakamu tarisa .
Ichokwadi handisi kunyepa imi

Jayden ane talking eye. Even
kubva musi wanda katanga kuvaona
ndo zvaaita izvozvo.

Akaseka zvake Jayden asi ndaka
ndato muudza chokwadi dai
akanzi Tarisai zita remumwe
musikana soo wando ziva nemi
muno muziva .

Daddy vakazoti tigadzirire taienda ku
Zimbabwe the next day .

Jayden ayi sara cause ayienda
kubasa .

Hanzi na Daddy saka tiri kuenda
newe here mukuwasha .

Ndikati Daddy munongo muti
mukuwasha he is my friend .

Zvikanzi na Daddy kozva kaipei
kumuti mukuwasha . Unoda
kuti ndimuti friend ya Samara here .
Jayden akabva aburitsa karurimi
kake nekundi tsonya nesiziso
zviye zvikuti wkaura .

Akati ayi zotevera paanenge ari off .
Ndikati dnt worry tinenge
tiri safe usatevere hako ndaida kuto
musvo tesawo pamberi pa
Daddy vangu .

Zvikanzi na Daddy mukuwasha kana

wave off unouya zvako

iwe Samara akuda kuku vhairira
nekuti awana baba vake .

Usa mutevedzere uyu. Unouya hako
iwe .

Ndakabva ndati where can I find a
better Daddy please who is
nt at Jayden,s side please somebody
call emergence .

Vakabva vaseka Daddy hanzi my fun
daughter I love u .

Ndkabva ndasimudzwa pamberi pa
Jayden .

Ndanga ndaku nyara ini .

Takazo perekedzwa na Jayden
kuenda kwa Uncle Samuel kuti
tino rara ikoko tozo fuma tichienda
kuZimbabwe next day.

Daddy vangu vaigara ne kakiti and a
dog and a
parrot .

Vakapfuura vachi siira friend yavo
yaizo sara ichipa chikafu.

Hanzi na Jayden aaa like father like
daughter Samara loves
animals .

Zvaikanzi na Daddy ndokuti Boka
zvee .

Takasvika kwe friend yavo kuya
ndakaburuka ndichino ridza
door bell mukabuda a man age yana
Jayden hanzi hello
beautiful..

Ndikati hie my Daddy is at the gate he
said I must leave the
keys here to Devon .

Zvikanzi oh Im the Devon hmm
Swiiz doesnt have a child .

Nxaaa anga akuto ndinonotsa mhani
nenhoroondo .

Ndikati ask him Im his daughter .
Zvikanzi u are beautiful

ndikati thank you neku torova u turn
kudzokera .

Im not comfortable when me start
complementing me.

Ndaka fambisa akaramba akamira .

Zvikanzi na Daddy akuzenge ukutiza
something ndaka ngoti

hapana vakaseka zvavo Daddy
takabva taona Devon achiuya
kumota .

Akamhoresa Daddy na Jayden .

Hanzi Swiiz u never told me u

have a baby . Zvikanzi na Daddy u
never ask me .



Now you know I have a beautiful daughter .

Zvikanzi for sure she is beautiful .
Paaka daro face ya Jayden
yakachinja .

Zvikanzi na Devon so u stay with her at ur house . I can visit and spend some time with her its like she is scared of man .

Daddy vakaseka vakati I will have to ask her boyfriend first . If it is fine he is in here .

Devon akabva ati wooow is this the boyfriend haaa . Sorry bro

Jayden akasekerera .

Nxaaaa mhani takazo bva paya
takuenda Daddy vachi seka .

Takasvika kwa Uncle Samuel mai va
Jayden vakafona vachiti
vainge vanzwa kuti ndakuenda vaida
kuuya kuzo ndioneka .

Daddy vakati its fine she can come
for dinner .

Vakauya mai va Jayden hanzii.....

When you are a good person you dnt
lose people they lose
you.

Tari loves you . Nhai Jayden ziso rake

muno rionawo sei. Ko
Samara anotya kudiwa here
[8/24, 22:26] VaDeny: verengwa
Kwema Novel Muina Swiiz
[02/10, 18:01] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
Tari wekwa Bakasa
+27736348651
Ndoda iwewe
Chapter 45
Some people will never like you ,
because your spirit irritates
their demons .
Jayden
: There you were in a crowded room

With someone, at least I assumed
How did I know I would fall in love
With you

So soon

Just one look in your eyes and I see
the truth

And I try hard to hide that I'm made
for you

But I know deep inside, things that we
could do

Just as long as we're together

But...

Who do you tell when you love
someone



Hoping that someone's in love with
you

Who do you tell when you love
someone?

I think I might as well tell you
I can't believe that I feel this way

There is so much that I want to say

I want to touch you, hold you, feel you,
please you

As we're making love all through the
night

We would talk to each other

We would laugh and play

We would claim it's forever



Every night and day
We would share every minute
'Til the test of time
In my mind...
Who do you tell when you love
someone
Hoping that someone's in love with
you
Who do you tell when you love
someone?
I think I might as well tell you
I've hesitated much too many times
And I won't let you slip away from me
No

I know you're for me and me for you
But I don't know what to say or to do
So now that we're together
I'm telling you
Who do you tell when you love
someone
Hoping that someone's in love with
you
Who do you tell when you love
someone?
I think I might as well tell you
Haya let me sing hangu the song .
Kkkk Yaaa ndiri pama 1
namai vangu.

Handiti you know my father Mr
Baines is an American kaaa
ehe .

Saka his younger brother Daniel
akaita ngochani anoto gara
nemurume murungu iye ari murungu.

Ndiwo madzvamuti madzvitsi
madzvororo iwayo . Ndozvino
tadzisa mvura kunaya mhani.

Mai vangu kubva babamunini Daniel
pavaita zvechi ngochani
havana kana kuzomboda kana kuita
close to him .

Nesu vaisada kuti tishanyirane

nababamudiki vedu ava .

Hanzi munono dzidziswa zvechi
ngochani ikoko .

Saka kupengerekeka kwamai vangu
kwese kwekuti havadi
kunzwa kuti tiri single .

Kutya kuti pamwe tinga batwe
nemweya wechingo chani.

Ndosaka vasi ngadi.kunzwa kuti
warambana nemusikana wave
single.

Vano kuvhunza kuti saka kana usina
musikana wakarambirei
wawanga unaye or wakarambi rwei



usati.wawana mumwe kana
washaya dzokera kune wawanga
unaye .

Haaa kana ndimiwo makati tarisa in
your

imagination inini na Jayson tingaite
ngochani here sure .

Vakafona vachiti vakuda kuoneka
Samara ndaito ziva kuti
hapana kuoneka Samara kwaiitwa
apa .

Vaida kuuya kuzoona kuti zvavaiti
Samara muroora wavo .

Ndizvo here hapana zvimwe .



Vaka svika vakachena chekuti pano
na Mr Samuel Boka

vaizivana cause he was theit biggest
client kubasa kwa Daddy.

Wavaisa ziva ndi baba Samara.

Vakasvika vakafarirana Samara

ayive panze nevamwe vana va uncle
Samuel vasikana .

Vaito wirirana zvavo . Hanzi
namhamha ko aripiko Samara .

Zvikanzi na Daddy aripo.panze nema
sisters ake .

Vakatenderera kuseri ikoko hameno
kuti ayiwudzwa kuti kudii



Samara .

Handina chandainzwa ndangonzwa
kuseka chete .

Vakazobva panze paya hanzi Jayden
huya pano mwanangu .

Ndaito ziva kuti chaka chaya .

Hanzi saka hausi kuendawo here
nana Samara kuva perekedza

ku Zimbabwe unoona mhuri yekwa
Boka .

Ndakati aaa mhamha ndikuenda
kubasa ini. Plus its a family

matter ndongo ramba ndongo
teveredza vanhu kunge ndiri

muswe sei.

I must respect their privacy kaaa nhai
mhamha .

Samara is her first time kuenda
kumusha kwakazvarirwa baba
vake.

Ndowanikwa ndichiita kunge mweya
yetsvina kungo mira mira .

Kuda kukwana pandisi ngakwane
kana baba vake vanga sati
ndakafumuka here .

Hanzi namhamha heya pfimbikira
vamwe usazoita chigodo
mbiii atorwa nevamwe .

Handidi munhu anoda kuita tutsi ka
tusina basa twemu teapot
uchitadza kumwa tea apa .

Ndakamboda kuti mhamha Samara
musikana wa Jayson .

Ndika gaya kuti anoswera afonerwa
kunzi chiii chikukutadzisa
kuroora iwe benzi iwe.

Ndaka ngoti mhamha ndino enda
kubasa ndichazoenda ku Zim
kana ndane off .

Zvikanzi saka off yacho unoita rinihi .
Ndipe madates ndigo
kutengera ticket .

Nekuti muroora anoenda kaa ipapa
ndakaita hundo ringa

imbwa yambuya vangu vakafira ku
Zimbabwe uko.

Nekuku perekedza ku airport . Kkkkk
guys out there vana amai
vano yera Chihera muno ngozivawo
kuti tiri pama 1 .

Ndaka vapa madates kuti nyaya
yacho ipere .

Ndiri ndonzwikwa na Samara . Ayi
zondiseka ndika shaya
peace .

Hanzi ndino tarisa munhu zvekuti ano



shaya peace guys inini
hangu maziso angu haanyare
kutarisa munhu.

And handi tarise zveku biridzira
ndakato tarisa munhu
ndinenge ndichi tomu studer thats
why my mother wanted me
to be a shrink .

Ndino tarisa munhu kunge mumwe
musikana anonzi Tarisai
yaa muno muziva kaa iyeye .

Dai ndakanzi Tarisai second name .
Aaa tiri mumota kubva kwababa
Samara hameno Devon .

Anga akuda kuenda out na Samara
kana ndimiwo ndodzungu
kaaa iroro ndakanyatsonzwa kuti .
Samara akauya achi mhanya kkkkk .
Ayitya varume
Samara aaa .
Ayito tiza Devon baba vake vanga
vasati vaudzwa zvekuda ku
repwa kwake nababa Ethan .
Saka vakato shaya kuti chiii chaitika
asi zvekuti Devon anga
akudawo vakazviona .
Zvavo vanenge vaitove ne funnis a
Samara chaiwo . Hanzi

regat ivhunze boyfriend yake.

Nemutyiro unoita Samara varume
apa my mother vakuita
kundipusha .

Ndogona kungonzi waguta kunyarwa
manje.

Trey akandiudza kuti akapindurwa
pfocho .

Na Jayson ndakaziva hangu kuti
hapana hapana . Paainditi
ndimi kaaa mukutya kutaura zviri
mumoyo .

Aaa musoro wangu ukutenderera imi.
I dnt know if I love

Samara or I just want to protect her.

Zvino zvaava nababa vake he will
protect her.

Regai ayende ku Zimbabwe ndimbo
cutter communication naye

.

Now ndazara ne confusion from my
mother .

Ndikaita cut communication my
mother will never know cause
havazine zvino itika pa phone yangu .

Takazodya hedu pa table ndaingo
tarisa Samara .

Ndichida kuona kuti does she have

feelings for me.

Hayiwa hapana kana feelings yanda
kaona ini ayitodya chikafu
chake ari serious zvake .

Mhamha ndivo vakazoti saka
uchadzoka rinihi kuzotiona
zvakare nhai Samara .

Zvikanzi handi zive ini. Baba vake
vakati if you want to come
and stay with me here permanent .

You are more than welcome I will sort
out the papers for you.

Zvikanzi na uncle Samuel its a very
good idea . Unenge wave

padhuze nehamu dzako.

U can always visit mhamha Cherry
and uncle Biggie .

What do you think akabva atanga
kuchema . Zvekuti munhu
wese akashaya kuti chiii anga
akagara next to me and the
other side kwakagara baba vake .

Baba vake vakabva vamu hugger
vachi mupukuta misodzi.

Shungu dzai muwandira aaa ndaka
shaya kuti kochiii futi.

Mhamha ndivo vakazoti iwe Jayden
uri kungo mutarisa . Ndiwe

munhi ano nyatso ziva Samara
kupfuura isu tese .

Amai vangu kaaa ayiya zvakaoma
veduwe . Ndingabva
ndafembera here kuti munhu ari
kuchemei.

Ndaka zoti kuna baba vake musiyei
acheme shungu dzake
dzipere .

Tozonza kuti chii chanetsa .
Zvikanzi na Uncle Samuel
Jayden chimbo nota naye .

Pasina vanhu ndakabva ndamubata
ruoko tikaenda kuroom

yaaka rara akachema kusvika shungu
dzapera .

Ndakanyarara ndakamu tarisa .

Ndobva azonyarara ndikati
kochii nhai Samara .

Wakuda kuita cry baby here
akaramba akanyarara .

Zvese zvandai bvunza ayiramba
akanyarara .

Ndakabva ndati ayiwa rega ndifonere
husband yako Jayson .

Pamwe ndiye wauri kuchemera kaaa .

Akabva ati its not that its just that I
cant leave here ndosiya



mhamha Cherry and Daddy Biggie .

And also my Daddy need me and I
need him . I have a lot of
pressure to choose .

I just say to her take ur time . Hapana
ari kumbo kumani kidza
kuti do this or that.

Dnt pressure yourself take it one step
at a time .

Im sure everyone will understand and
respect the decisions
you make .

Aka ngonditi thank you Jayden .
Achindipa hug I was just

standing there .

Zvikanzi can we go with you to Zimbabwe I know before i said u dnt have to worry we are safe .

Ndika muti Im going to wrk I can only get off days after 12 weeks .

I can talk to Jayson kuti muende naye ku zim if i are scared .

I know u get along wit Jayson . Ethan is busy kubasa havambo bvume kuti awuye .

She said its fine if Jayson can come .

Takazo buda mu spare Samara

anyarara. Akadya chikafu
chake ari ziii my mother was looking
at her.

With eyes full of compassion vaka
simuka vaka mu hugger
hanzi take ur time baby girl .

Akango gutsurira musoro . Akabva
azoenda kuno rara tikasara
taka gara. Zvikanzi na uncle Samuel
Samara is emotional
chiiko .

Baba vake was just quiet vanenge
vaito netseka kuti chii .

Ndikati she has too much pressure

yekuwana baba vake then
mhamha Cherry and uncle Biggie.
Zvikanzi yes its true we never
consider hw she feel .
We will give her time . She can tell us
what she wants .
Mhamha vakazo oneka vakaenda
muroom ma Samara .
Vakawana akarara vakanditi ndivape
number ya Samara
ndikavapa .
Ndakazo fonera Jayson ndichi
muudza kuti Samara is still
emotional asangane navo pa airport .

Kuitira pano zotaurwa nyaya yababa
Ethan . Jayson will
comfort her .

Akabvuma hanzi haaa zvidiki izvo
ndatofunga kuti ukuda kundi
tuma kuti ndiku svitsire mashoko
erudo .

.

Uyuwo uyu ndikati haa ibvapa pane
pandi ngatume iwewe
kumunhu wandinoda here .

Ndoenda ndega hanzi hezvo uri
kungoita kunge hangaiwa .

Wakuti tukisa namuchembere

hamheno hanzi ukuita zve
friendship what what .

Kkkkk muchembere ari kuvava hanzi
handidi ngochani .

Handina kuzvara ngochani gore rino
ticha tsvagirwa vakadzi .

Ndikati taura hako iwe zvino
wekutsvagirwa ma 1 .

Hameno time will tell usazo nonoka
kaaa kuenda ku airport
womisa vanhu.

Akabva ati mind you muroora
wachihera kaaa uyu ndotoenda
ndichi mhanya .

.

Jayson

Jayden munin, ina wangu anenge
ayityawo rudo uyu.

Ndosaka ndaitamba zvangu chiramu
na Samara ku protector
kaa mainini vangu .

Kubva musi wata muona neka puppy
kake ziso ra Jayden pana

Samara raive rerudo .

Hawai mboda kuudzwa but anenge
ayi mutya Samara wacho.

Sure Samara wacho anga asinga
jairike zvekuti unongoti I love

you .

Unogona kunzi saka love you yapinda
papi . Kkkk aaa

chidhiniwe chacho .

Changa chaka nyanya plus kumwe
kwaive kuzvi protector hake

.

Ko ndaka zopedzisira ndakudawo
mhuka nekuda kwamainini

Samara iyo cat yacho Mai Sorobhi
ndozita rayo.

Yavhunzwa kuti iri sei ndanga ndato
ijaira nayo yandi jaira .

Taiichengeta zvakana nekuti muridzi

wayo ayienda.

Aya ndozvazvi noita kani . My mother
vaka toonawo kuti

mwana wavo anoda Samara .

Asi anokwata kuudza babie . .

Kkkk manje vanga vakuita
kumufudza Jayden . Anga akutsva
kumusana nepa dumbu.

Ndaka mboda kuudza muchembere
kuti Samara wacho ano
netsa kungo erekana wati turu .

Ndikati rega ndinyarare nditoriwo
nedzangu dza JJossy.

Ndaka mukirira kuenda ku airport

kuno mirira mainini nana

tezvara ehe mazvinzwa .

Chero mupfanha wangu achikwata
babie . Ini Im there to

protect our hot property

When life makes you have to put up
with mean and hurtful

people think of them as sand paper .

They may scratch you rub

you the wrong way , but eventually
you will end up smooth

and polished . The sand paper its just
gonna be won out and

ugly.



Tari loves you. Tosangana
muchikamu chino tevera . Asi
Jayden anotya Samara here zvema
chokwadi kana kuti
haamude . Iye Samara anodawo
Jayden here . Aaa imi

October 11, 2019 at 7:25 PM
· PublicChapter 46

You , yourself as much as anybody in
the entire universe deserve your love
and affection .

Baba Ethan (Nathan)



Kuitawo mari nezvigaro pabasa
kwaka ngonaka mufunge . Tine ma
visa aya ema

diplomatic ekuti haiswero mirira kuti
visa raita here or it has been refused .

Ndakaropa pasi ndakananga ku
China kuno hwanda ndaito tiza
zvipande zvangu.

Murume anonzi Swiiz hahana kana
mangwana nemunhu . Samuel ari

nane ano kasika

kuzvi dzora zvake.

Saka better safe than sorry kaa ee
maiziva kaa vabereki.

Ndaka svika zvangu ku China .

Ndikarara muhotel ndaisada zvangu
kugara muhotel for

long cause it was expensive.

Ndakabva ndafunga kuti Sarah ane



mwana wai bhadharira school fees
weku church

kwataipinda vabereki vake vatadza
kuti ayenderere mberi nechikoro .

Haana kuwana mukana we bursary
saka Sarah akati azi bhadhara zvake .

Mwana uyu ayindida zvokuti uye na
Sarah ayimuda . Ayingoti mother
kuna Sarah achiti

uncle kwandiri .



He was so intelligent akazoita doctor
he got a job kuno ku China .

Anga ari muhombe kuna Ethan zvake.

Saka ayiti handi kuku kanganwei dnt
hesitate kuzo nditsvaga muhupenyu..

Taitaira here and there ndiye ayito
gara achindi tsvaga . Kana parufu pa
Sarah akauya .

Ndakazotadza ku attender muchato



wake paaka chata .

Nenyaya yeku basa saka mukadzi
wake ndai samuziva zvangu.

The next morning ndaka mufonera
ndichiti Im in China iiiii akafara kani .

Hanzi huyai muone kwatino gara
.Ndakatora mhuri yangu ku
Zimbabwe a few days ago .

Mukudzi nemwana vaigara kuZim



zvino nekuoma kwakaita zvainhu
ndakati regai nditore

mhuri yangu hainga tamburi ndiri
mupenyu.

We said our goodbye pa phone akati
ayiuya kuzonditora after wrk .

Nekuti mukadzi wake anga asati
aziva nzvimbo she was new here .

Akauya after wrk akanditora sandi
kufara ikoko kani.



Mwana ayive ne genuine love nen.

Takasvika kumba kwake zvichinzi
wife ayenda kuno tenga grosary she
had to use uber

cause we only had 1 car.

Ndaka fonera Ethan hangu ndikati
mwangu Im safe kwandiri
usanetseka nekundi tsvaga .

Aunt ndakavapa number yako



wopota uchi vaisira mari kaa yepay
yavo i will refund you

kana mari dzangu dzabalancer

Number yangu yepa whatsapp
handina kana kumboichinja yairamba
iri yeku Zimbabwe

and ndai fona ne app call handina
mhnhu wandaida kuti azivebkuti
ndiripi.

Thank God technology is good woo.



Even Ethana ndakazo gaya
kusamuudza kuti ndiripi.

Taka togara hedu paya tichi kurukura
zvedu zvekuoma kwaita zvinhu ku
Zimbabwe.

Munyaradzi ayive nerudo zvake
ndaibva ndafunga Sarah.

Akabva anditi baba kana muchida
kumbozorora huyai ndiku ratidzei
mekurara .



Akatoita hake cause I needed rest
ndichinyatso funga kuti ndodii.

Ndakapinda muroom muya it was
very nice ndakabva ndarara hangu
kwete hope.

Kuyedza kunyevenutsa pfungwa .

Ndakati regai ndimbo taura na Mwari
wangu.

Ndinoti seiko ? Seiko Mwari nhai?



Nhai Mwari seiko kwandiri seiko?

Ndine muvhunzo mumwe chete
Mwari mundiudze ndoda mundi udze
pandimire chaipo.

Maria akachema zviya jesu aroverwa .
Zvikanzi zvauya sei Mwari undi
taurire . Saka seyi

seiko .

Jobho akachemawo paya arwadziwa
zvikanzi zvauya seiko Mwari wangu.



Kwandiri seiko seiko. Ndaka
dzamirwa nebvungwa misodzi
ikatanga kuyerera.

Ndakatadza kunyari kana
nepamusana peku sazvibata .

Ndkaona kuti zvaitaurwa na Ethan
kuti dzokerai pakutenda kwenu
kwekare was true .

Ndainge ndasudu ruka pana Mwari.
Ndakatanga kuona kuti mhosva

haipedzwe nekutiza .

Ofcarse ndakatiza hangu ku
Zimbabwe tsano Swiiz.

Asi Mwari hava tiziki. Unga endepiko
kwaasiri ungatize pahuso hwake .

Ungaendepi kwaasinga kuone
Jehovha haati zike . Pasi pegungwa
aripo kudenga ariko .

Kana rima haringa muvhanzi nemo
murima anoona .



Ndaka zovhunduka ne knock yaive pa door . Hanzi ayive munyaradzi ayindi deedzera
supper .

Ndakazenge ndabatwa nehope
ndisati ndaita decision .

Samara ndaiti ndika mufunga
ndainzwa kuzvinyarira ndega .

Sure mweyai wandaida kuita



paMwana . Zvakaoma hazvo .

Ndakaenda kudinning ndichi tevera
mumashure ma Munyaradzi ndika
svika ndichigara

paive pakagara mwana ari kuma
10yrs ikoko mukomana akanga
akafanana na

Munyaradzi .

Zvekuti haubvunze . Munyaradzi
akabva ati baba uyu ndi Munyaradzi



Junior Mwari vakati

ropafadza nemwana wedu iyeyu.

Ndakati ayiwa wakazvi zvara zvako
apa . Ndafara nekukuziva muzukuru.

Ndakanzwa ma foot steps kubva ku
kitchen . Ndika ziva kuti ndi madam
vakuuya

nechikafu chaive mu tray.



Vakasvika pa table ndichito varairwa
zvangu nekitarisa Munyaradzi
nemwana wake .

Panda kasimudza musoro zvangu
ndakabva ndasanga nidzana maziso
na Mamoyo .

Moziva ndaive ndakabata water glass
remvura yandaida kumwa rakabva
ratsvedza

mumaoko angu.



Mamoyo (aka confused) ndiye
mukadzi wa Munyaradzi hezvonesss .

Iye mamoyo wacho haana zvake
kuvhunduka akaramba akandi tarisa
zvake
achinyemwerera.

Munyaradzi ndiye akamhanya kuzo
tarisa achiti baba hamuna kuchekwa
ne glass here

rapwanyikira pagumbo renyu.



Ndikati handina Munya maMoyo uyu
ndiye mukadzi wako.

Zvikanzi hongu ho zviya kumuchato
hamuna kuuya ndosaka musinga
muzive handina

kuzowana mukana wekuku ratidzai
mudzimai wangu.

Heya panda enda kumba
kwamamoyo ndika mushaya achinzi
akaenda kuChina nemurume



wake .

Aaaa ndakanyara veduwee ndiri kuti
ndatiza kwandiri kuno hakuna
anoziva nyaka nyaka

dzanda kasiya ndaita ku Zimbabwe .

Munya ayi sato ziva kuti ndine
zvipande .

Akabva anditi mazivana na Mamoyo
here uyu.



Mamoyo ndiye akadaira zvake
zvikanzi ehe . Its a small world nhai .
Vakauya kumba

vachida help ye family yavo. Kungoti
pavai svika Munyaradzi Junior
anenge ari ku skool .

Dai vakamuona vaibva vato ziva .

Munyaradzi wacho anenge
akanzwisia zvaitaurwa nemudzi mai



wake . Zvekuti ndai

vabatsira haya .

Ndakaona kuti sure nyangwe
ukakwira ndega nyika idiki kani wee.

Kana chikafu handina kana
kunyatsodya. Munya akabva abuda
afonerwa kuti awuye

kubasa .

Ndikasara na Mamoyo akati sunungu



kai henyu kudya chikafu.

Ini ndikabatsira munhu handi
shambadze hupenyu hwake .

Saka musatye zvenyu chandi ngato
kuudzai chete .

Ndechekuti kuziva kuno siyana
mhosva hayi ense pamuti mwana
wamambo muranda
kumwe .



Mhosva you cannot run away from ur problems kaa , because running away wont solve

anything it makes things worse.

You need to face it. Kungoti manga mambo suduruka pakutenda kwenyu .

Ndosaka Maka kurirww nemiyedzo .
Asika kubva musi wamaziva
chokwadi kuti Samara
ndiyani .



Makazo ramba muri possessed naye
here ? Kana izvozvi handiti hamuna
kana chamuri

kunzwa kuda pana Samara kunze
kweku zvishora.

Saka dzokerai kumba chero vana
tsano venyu vakapenga zvinengei.

Vachazo nzwisia pachabuda
chokwadi che zvaiitika .



Nemiwo munobva masungurwa .

Muchiri kuranga rira ndichiti temhai
shizha rikabva pamuti hari
chadzorereke asi .

Kubva kweshizha pamuti hakutadzise
mamwe kutungira kana season
yacho yasvika .

Muti unongo bloomer[8/24,
22:28] VaDeny: erengwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz
[04/10, 21:41] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

[04/10, 18:57] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 48

: If you are falling dive , find a place
inside where there is joy

and the Joy will burn out the pain .

Life has no meaning , each

of us has meaning and we bring it to
life . It is a waste to be

asking a question when you are the
answer.

Mr Boka (Samuel)



You all know me my life changed the day I meet Samars .

Muma dress ndaisa bvira especially kuvana vadiki.

Dhimoni rechi African ranga rakaita kundi bata nesimba zvine nharo.

Ndaita kuti zvakauya seiko mupfungwa dzenyu Mwari mambo kuti sikira maruva enyika vana sikana .

Mari ndaive naye zhinji kaa kwete shoma . Ayiwa kuromba handina asi panjere tese vana vamai vangu taive Solomon

wemu bhaibheri uya .

Tese tiri vatatu its un fortunate my
sister vakatorwa na Mwari.

Nenyaya yeku sada kupfuura ndaka
potsa ndaita mwana

weropa rangu. My small house that
was my turning point.

Ndakapotsa futi nda looser my
dearest wife . Nenyaya

yechihure iyi . My wife ayive munhu
aka shinga asi pane

paakanga akuneta .

Achityira hutano hwake ndotenda
hangu Mwari ndakarega

hubenzi ndichiri clean I was even surprised nekuti manda

kapinda namo hmm vamwe takafushira .

Vana baba mudzimba umo pamaka wanana ndimi muno paziva wani .

Maruva enyeka haaperi aya . Hanzi zingizi gonyera pamwe .

Ndakatanga kutarisa hupenyu hwangu ndichi hukoshesa I cut off mashamwari angu andaiita nawo hubenzi.

Tichito panana nyembe nezvinhu

zvisina kana maturo . Nyika

haiperi ndiwe uno pera .

Kana mukadzi wangu aka
toshamisika nekuchinja kwanda

kange ndaita .

Kwese ndakanga ndoenda
bemudzimai wangu. Ndakato funga

kubuda mu S A maive mandi
pandutsa and moved to America

nemhuri yangu ndaive nevana 5 uyu
mai vake uyu mai

vakenemudzi mai wangu takamgoita
mwana 1 Victor

mukomana vamwe vese vemusango

we girls .

Mukadzi wangu ayingovada sevana
vake . She is my diamond

.

I told my wife Samara zvese zvanda
kaita nekuzo chinja hunhu

. Aka fala kwazvo mukadzi wangu and
said she wish to meet

Samara amupe sando dzake .

He changed my husband .zvinoita
Mwari uyu ndakabva ndaita
rudo rwababa paari she turn out to be
our Brothers daughter

Musi wata siya baba Ethan tanzwa

nyaka nyaka dzavo dzekuda

kubata mwana chibharo.

Swiiz akarati dzira . Tikano siya
munhu ku hosipital.

Patakabva ku hosipital .I call Swiiz na
Samara na Biggie
nemhuri yake .

Ndikati right iwe Swiiz chauno fanira
kuziva ndecekuti
mhosva haiende pamuti .

Haikona kutora mutemo woisa
mumaoko ako . You will live to
regret the rest of ur life.

Dont react when you are angry .

Rather find a quiet place to
come down .

Inini pandiri pano unoziva kuti
Samara ndaka munyenga ndisi
ngazine kuti mwana wako .

Zvawaita Nathan hazvina kunaka .
Pamberi pemwana who is
just getting to know you.

She will think kuti you are a violent
person. Anogona akutotya
izvezvi.

Ndaka muti zvese zvino itika
muhupenyu is for ur own good .

Just look at it with a different

perspective way.

Like dai Samara asina kutiza Baba Ethan anga dai asina

kumbo sangana ne the jay boys ku joni or neni . The jay boys

knew me . Samara aka sangana neni ndisinga zive her

surname. Kusvika ta connector kuziva kuti iwe ndiwe baba Va

Samara .

Saka ukanyatso tarisia zvaka tangira pakutiza baba Ethan .

Im not saying kuti zvakaita Nathan zvakanaka or zvanda kaita

kunyenga Mwana kusvika ndaita born again.

Look for good in every situation .

Nathan mukuwasha wedu sisi vedu vakasiya mwana ndiye ano

tisanga nisa iyeye. Saka hatirase mukuwasha wedu mangwana

tinono muona kuhosipital munhu wese you must behave.

Kwete zvekuda kuita john Cena ayiwa baa. Tese tino tadza iwe

wani wakaitisa mwana webaridzi mimba Hildah .

Hapana kana cent rakadyiwa kumba



kwavo . Mwana vaka rera
vega kusvika nw she is 32 yrs old.
Ofcorse hauna hako kuziva
kuti mumwe wako anga ava nepa
muviri .

Asi wairara nemwana wevanhu usina
kumuroora . Itori mhosva
iyoyo futi.

Pamwe akatofa ne stress
yekukufunga iye Hildah wacho and
you where nowhere to be found .

Swiiiz akaramba akanyarara kuti ziii
kuratidza kuti pfumgwa
dzake dzaive kure .

Achizeya mashoko andaka
ndamuudza . Pa fare handina
hangu kufara nezva akaita.

Nyaya ino taurwa munezva naka .
Mazuvano vanhu vano rwara
vachi famba unorova munhu obva afa
.

Ndopa unoona kuti chawa gona
hapana jeri reBindura .

Kana Biggie akatsi nhira kuti
zvekurwa hazvi solve ma
problems . From the way he saw
Nathan today .

Atoona a change because Nathan



ayiti akaona Samara ayiita
kunge ane mweya waka mugara .
Kwanga kusiri kuda Samara zviri
normal and natural .

But today anga achitoratidza kuti he
doesnt feel anything for
Samara .

Ari kuto nyara nezvaa kaita . Kana
ruregerero akumbira from
the heart.

What we need to find is the Boka
family .

Yaitaurwa na Ethan kuti pane vanhu
vakaenda kumusha kwa

Sekuru Regis .

Vekwa Boka vachiti vari
kutambudzwa . Nemweya wababa
venyu. Kuti vaka rasa mhuri yake
inova imimi.

I think ndo party of mweya
waitambudza mukuwasha wenyu.

Iwovo saka lets find out about that.

Nathan ndomuziva ini asiri munhu we
violence or rape case .

Neni ndakati ichokwadi he was
married to my sister . We

never had a problem with him. Or
kumbonzwa sisi Sarah vachi

chema naye .

Tino fanira kuongo rora pane mudzi
the root of the problem.

Tese taka bvumi rana nazvo.
Everyone deserves a second
chance .

Like me I got a second chance from
my wife . We can also

give Nathan a second chance if not
for him them for our

Nephew Ethan.

So we agree kuti taizo nosiya Nathan
kumba kwake .

Semhuri tichi muratidza rudo.

Samara was actually crying aka
mbundira baba vake .

Swiiz was also crying akaona kuti
zuva nezuva hachi tonge
matare chibhakera .

Life is only good as ur mind set .

Tari loves you . Nhai Forgiveness
munoti kudiii ne the Boka
family varegerera Nathan .

Vachaenda here kuna sekuru Regis
kuno tsvaga ma where abouts e
family yavo

October 14, 2019 at 6:30 AM · Public
[8/24, 22:28] VaDeny: verengwa

Kwema Novel Muina Swiiz

[03/10, 15:37] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 47

Have you ever given someone a
motivational speech while you
were hurting inside that's strength .

Samara

Takasvika p Or Tambo nanamhamha .

Jayson atove kare .

Maiwee mati kuchena kwaanga
akaita here ikoko.



Uncle Samuel nawife wavo Jayson
vaimuziva.

He was one of their biggest client.
Daddy ndovaai saziva .

Hedeeee aaa mati itsika here
dzaiitwa na Jayson . Kutoita
hunhu pavanhу .

Daddy vakabva vati asi muri matwins
na Jayden cause

makafanana zvisinga ite zvekuti
handi chatozive kuti

mukuwasha wangu chaiye ndeupi . .

Jayson akati no Im the big brother .
Achiombera maoko kkk



gusvi .

Ndakaseka neche mumoyo kuti idzo
tsika dzemu cup ye tea
dzikuitwa apa ndichaimwa tea yacho.

Taka vhunzana mufaro tikazo
proceeder nerwendo rwedu.

Hanzi na Jayson aaa mai Sorobhi the
cat vasara na aunt .

Now aunt vakufarirawo kitit.

Ndakaseka zvangu because ndaitoda
kuvhunza kuti where is
my cat.

Jayson ayitaura neka zeve zeve hanzi
haaa tezvara vangu



vanotyisa rega ndiite mukuwasha ane
hunhu.

Aaa vanenge vasingade zveku
jairirwa . Ndaka seka veduwe .

Takasvika mhamha Cherry na Uncle
Biggie vakati mirira

waingova mifaro vedzi bedzi kani .

Hanzi namhamha Cherry tasiya
tabika lunch kumba handei.

Uncle Biggie vakandi simudza hanzi
zimhandara rangu

watodzoka watsvuki rira ayiwa
Americano yakubvuma .

Vaka mhorese Jayson vakaramba



vakamu tarisa zvikanzi

Sama ko sei usina kundiudza kuti
Jayden ane mu twin.

Ndikati Ayiwa ndiyo brother yake
yaaaitaura kuti inogara ku
joni.

Vakabva vamurova bendekete vachiti
aaaa imi kaaa
mukafanana muchidai kaaa .

Tinobva tarohwa ne confusion .

Takasvika kumba tika vhunzana
mufaro nekuzi visana kuti who
is who .

Hanzi na Daddy mhamha Cherry

looks more like my mum

.vakato mbochema kuti ko akafa
neiko Hildah .

Vakazo nyaradzwa na uncle Biggie
and Samuel vachinzi
chirega kuchema .

Hona wakasiirwa Ruva rako iri
Samara . Ndiye akuita kuti
tibatane ne the Boka family.

Saka uno chemei.

Vakabva vanyarara paka pedza vanhu
kudya ndaka simudza
ndiro ndika nosuka .

Daddy Biggie namhamha Cherry

vachi vaudza makuriro anda
kaita hw tete Sarah was a nice
person.

Nekuzo taura zvakaitwa na baba
Ethan mai weee my Daddy
didnt take it lightly .

I didnt really know his character bt
ipapo ndaka toona kuti
munhu ane nharo nehasha .

Vaka simuka vachiita kudedera .

Zvikanzi he wanted to what

Nathan Im going to cut it down
ichocho chinoda kurepa.

Vatanga kurova madziro nechi

bhakera . Hanzi where can I get

I cab.

I want to go and deal with that animal

.

Mati mwana wangu akato tama
pamusha kuno gara nenyika

yevatorwa nekutyira kuti anga batwe
chibharo .

Nxaaa mhani Daddy Biggie vaiedza
kudzora Daddy vangu .

But zvaisava ne ayi teerera . Uncle
Samuel kudoti Swiiz gara
pasi .

Nyaya hadzitongwe nezvi bhakera



mhani. Jayson anga angoti

ziiii kuratidza kupererwa .

Daddy vakabva vabuda gate vakati
kana musingade kufonera

Cab kumba kwa Nathan ndokuziva
inini.

Ndikuda kuti andi bvisire hembe
sezvaa kaita mwana wangu.

No wonder Samara ari emotional
mhani. Achitya varume

nezuro ayitiza friend yangu Devon .

Ndikato shaya kuti chiii nyamba
ndizvozvo. Kana mukomana

uya Jayden ano mutya ndakazviona

zvangu.

Vakabva vabuda gate vakwira kombi
yaiti town .

Uncle Samuel vakapererwa ndofunga
vaito nyarawo kutaura
kuti vakamboda kundiita small house
yavo.

He said lets follow him kumba kwa
Nathan . SWIZ ndozva
anonetsera izvozvo .

Anoda zveku shandisa maoko ne
pasiri necessary .

Taka tutirana mumota ma Daddy
Biggie Jayson ndiye ayi

driver achipihwa ma directions takati
tichisvika pa gate .

Tichiona baba Va Ethan vaka batwa
color vachi buda ropa apa
monarch rehembe riri pasi .

Vaisa rwisa kana kudzorera vaingoti
tsano Im sorry .

Handi tombo zive kuti chiii chai irika
pandiri.

Ruregerero kani nenii ndiri kuto
zvinyarira .

Dady vangu vachiti munhu
wemutemo anoita zvaka fumuka
kudaro.

Who is going to protect vana kana imi
vacho vemutemo mave
mhondi.

uncle Samuel vaka zoburuka face
yachinja vaka ngoti Swiiz
that enough.

Ukaramba uchiita zvauri kuita
ndakuzo kurova pamberi
pemwana manje.

Ndataura kare kuti nyaya hayi tongwe
nezvi bhakera hazvina
zvazvi noshanda hazvi ngambo
tibatsire.

Daddy vakabva vatanga kuchema .

Kuridza mhere chaiko

awuuuuu I could see my Daddy
through me .

Kuchema kwavaiita vaida kупедза
hasha neshungu shame.

Apa Baba Ethan vakapfugama muma
kumbo angu hanzi Sorry
manini handi tombo zive kuti chii
chaitika pandiri.

Ndiregerereiwo mainini . Ndaka
pedzisira ndakuchema

kutonzwa tsitsi uku ropa richingo
chururuka mukanwa nemu
mhino .

Jayson akazo simudza baba Ethan
ndofunga moyo wake
wakange wave kurwadza .

Shame everyone was crying .
Quiet an emotional day my aunt
might have been turning in
her grave.

There was a moment of silence aunt
vakabva. Vasvika Im sure
ndivo vaishanda mumba vainege
vakato bata pocket yema
potatoes .

Nema plastic back 2 .
I think vaibva kunoita shopping.

Zvese izvi zvaiti kira kunze kwe Gate .
Kungoti kwaive kuma
suburb quiet an advantage dai kwaive
ku location vaswera
vote nderedza ma video pa app.

Baba Ethan vakazara ropa . Vaka
torohwa ne confusion . Aunt
vaka ngonhonga monarch rababa
Ethan .

Zvaito ratidza kuti vaibva somewhere
or he was going
somewhere.

Baba Ethan vanga vaka ngotsiki tsira
pasi vachi pukutwa ropa



na Jayson.

Aunt vakabva vavhura gate ne remote
yavaive nayo. Mota ya
doctor ichi svika

Vachi batirana baba Ethan na Jayson .
Zvikanzi na doctor
kovaita sei .

Daddy Biggie vakango zeve zera
munzeve ma doctor hapana
akanzwa kuti vati kudii.

Doctor uya akazoti regai ndiende
navo ku surgery kwangu vari
kubuda ropa rakawanda .

Ndikati hospital pano diwa police

report .

Ini kutya kwese kwandai vaita
kwakapera kuti hwaa . I was
now feeling sorry for him.

Dai takanonoka kusvika Daddy vangu
vaigona kutoita zvimwe
nekuti.

Marovero acho eku paradza chaiwo.

Uncle Samuel na wife wavo . Na
Jayson ndivo vakaenda kwa
doctor nababa Ethan.

Aunt vaishaya kuti chii chanya
tsoitika vakapinda mumba ne
monarch riya .

Vakati tipinde mumba vatove munhu
ane rudo waka tarisa .

Vatapidza kurwadziwa nezva vaininge
vaona .

Uncle Biggie vakati hatisi kupinda
mumba regai ndifonere

Ethan .

Vaka fona vakataura na Ethan . Tika
siya tapa aunt number dza
uncle Samuel .

Ndobva tava oneka tika enda kumba
.Hapana ayi taura

nenumwe . Mumota was everyone
was quiet.



Waingonzwa kutura mafemo.

Yoo regai Jayson ati baba vako vano
tyisa rega ndiite hunhu.

Yoo my father can be a beast .

But I dnt blame him hakuna mubereki
anoda kureperwa mwana
wake.

Jayden

Ndaka zviudza kuti Im cutting
communication na Samara pano
dzokera .

I was going to do that full stop.
Jayson akabva andi fonera
hanzi .



Iwe kuno kune hondo yeku Iran
chaiyo . Ndaka tomuti watanga
kaa . Chiii ayita sei Samara .

Apa hana yangu yanga yakutorova .
Zvikanzi kuita sei kwa
Samara wango zara Samara
mumusoro uchaitawo kunge baba
Ethan iwe.

Possesed chaiyo ayikaka manje
unono mukira ku warren hills
uko.

Wapondwa na baba vake sezvaitwa
baba Ethan. Titori navo ku
hosipital.

Pataurwa nyaya yekuda kubatwa
chibharo kwa Samara
mudhara Swiiz aita kuvira nehasha
Kubuda gate kuno kwira kombi
akananga kwababa Ethan .

Tatevera tikasvika munhu achiita
kupondwa pa gate iwe .

Kana kudzorera haana . Dai tanonoka
kusvika kutaura kuno tiri
kumariro ababamukuru vangu kaaa .
Tezvara vari kujeri .

Iwe uri busy kutsvaga mari ye bail
kuti tezvara vangu
vaburitswe .

Samara asazoita nherera. Shaa
mudhara wa Ethan aka shinga
yoo.

Ndato mbochema kaa hasha dzese
dzanda inzwa panda
kanzwa yaaida kutamba Samara .

Dzapera kuka sara girasiyasi the born
again in me .

Ayiwa ndiri munhu waMwari ndazvi
ona nhasi. Kugehena
uchaeda wega tsitsi ndinadzo.

Zva Jayson asikana kuitawo serious
kuno munetsa mukoma
wangu.



Shame ndaka vanzwira tsitsi baba
Ethan . Ehe Baba Samara

ndaka vaona zvangu kuti nharo hasha
ndopa musha padzo
ndovaka zorawo Samara .

Ndaka fonera samara ndichida
kunzwa kuti ari sei . Nezvaitika
ayi ngodaira ma 1 word answer .

Ndaka zoti ipapa Daddy vako fone
nditaure navo.....

Every pain gives a lesson and every
lesson changes a person .

Tari loves you nhai . Haaa nhasi
ndambo zama kunyora



chapter yakati rebei. Time ndoinoita shoma . Asi chido

chekukufadzai ndinacho mufunge .

Daddy big vakazo phonera doctor wavo akauya .

Daddy vangu ruoko rwanga rwazara ropa neku zvimba

October 13, 2019 at

[8/24, 22:30] VaDeny: verengwa Kwema Novel Muina Swiiz

[04/10, 09:02] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:

[04/10, 07:48] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: Tari wekwa Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 49

Learn to live with contentment .

Baba Ethan (Nathan)

Before we go any further kaa tisati
taenda kumanhenga .

Regai nditi varume yambiro yakanaka
musazo bata magetsi
muchiziva moto unouraya .

Musapukute meso nemaoko aka
pukuta pamhiripiri.

Kududzira hunhu hunoda kumiminwa
sehundi.

Ndaka taura zvangu na Mamoyo



ndika ona kuti mhosva haiperi
nekutiza .

She actually pray for the next day
ndaka muka ndichioneka ini.

I was going to face what ever was
going to come . I should
learn to take responsibility of my
actions. Handi sisiri mwana
mudiki kaaa ini.

What ever Swiiz was going to do to
me hapana paai
zondiuraya.

When it comes to family Swiiz was a
he goat. I remember



when I married their Sarah it was nt
easy .

Kungoti kwainge kusati kwana killer T.
Ndina dai ndaka
mboimba hanzvadzi yako imboko .

Ndai ngoti zvamunoona nemwana
uye Sarah takadanana.

Zvimwe vamwe munga ngode kuziva
.Ndisu vaiimba . Song

YaBaba Sheru Macheso Sarah iwe
wangu.

Kozoti Samara his own daughter .
Kwai zotsva matemo mipini
ichi sara .

Ndaitoda kuno kumbira Biggie
ruregerero na iye Samara wacho
ndanga ndazvi pira hangu.

Ndakati ndichisvika pa gate kurutswa
netax yakabva neni ku
airport . Ndaito dhonza monarch
rangu ndichida kuno ridza
intercom kuti aunt vandi vhuirire gate.

Pagate pakango mira imwe cab ye
yellow ndakato shaya kuti
ndiyaniko atitsika .

Panda kacheuka kudai cab iya ichito
turn kuenda munhu
buruka it was tsano Swiiz .

His face was nt that friendly vaitoita
kudedera vachiuya pandiri
ndaktanga kunzwa kuto pera simba
mumabvi.

Vasvika vachindi kika butsu ipapo
pacho ehe mapaziva
zvemazita ndozvinei. Dai ndisina
kuvhara nemaoko hameno .

Ndakatanga kurohwa zvi fight kana
simba rekudzorera
ndaisava naro ini plus I was the
wrong one .

Ndaingo vhara zvangu onini nemaoko
angu cause he wanted



kundi rova ipapo .

Kumwe kwese ndaiti rovai henuy
tsano.

My son Ethan needs me ndingafe.
Ndakarohwa zvekurohwa
zvese .

Munamato wangu ndaingoti nhai
Mwari hapana angauyewo
here kuzondi nunura .

Gehena ropisa iri this is hell on earth .
I was only apologising .

Vainyanya kuita hasha pandai vhara
pakati pemakumbo angu

Yowe ndiurayiwe ndaka svinura

sematemba .

Ropa rakanga rakubuda mumhino
nemumuromo.

Ndakunzwa kupera simba ndichiti
zvino zvani charohwa onini
ndakutadza kuvhara .

Mwari vakabva vapindura munamato
wangu . Mota ya Biggie
yakabva yasvika .

Tsano Samuel vakaburuka vachi
sheedzera kuti Swiiz ndaku
zokurova pamberi pemwana .

Mhosva haitongwe nezbibhakera .

Swiiz ayirova zvake but Tsano

Samuel vaive ne personality

yekiti .

Vaisarwa nemunhu zvekumhanya
ukaona vorwa unenge

waramba kunzwisia he was a
peaceful person.

Tsano Swiiz ndopava kazondiregera .

Mumota makabuda

Samara na wife watsano Samuel
nemukomana waaiva naye

musi waafenda kushop andiona bt he
looked a bit different aa

hameno zvinei neni .na Biggie
nemukadzi wake.



Which made things easier for me to apologise zvichibva pasi
pasi pemoyo wangu ndaka kumbira
ruregerero .

Ndakanzwa kure rukirwa mufunge .
Mainini Samara vakandi
tarisa nemaziso azere tsitsi nengoni.

Kana kunditya vakanga vasinga
chanditya . Which gives joy to
my hrt .

Ndaisada kutyiwa ini handisi shumba .
She did say anything
vakatanga kuchema .

Tsano Swiiz vaiita kuridza mhere

ihasha neshungu zvai vadaro

.

Mukomana uya akabva andi bata ava
kundi pukuta ropa

mukanwa nemumhino .

Mumoyo mangu ndaifara kuti
ndakumbira ruregerero munhu
wese aripo.

Nyangwe dai vaisazoda kufa
vakandiona asi wherever kwandai
zogata ndaive nerunyararo mumoyo
mangu.

Doctor akauya akandi takura ndai
funga kuti munhu wese



achingo shaya hanya neni .

Tsano Samuel nemudzimai wavo
nemukomana uya ndivo

vakaenda neni kuchipatara .

Aunt vakasvika vaka tozara zvAvo ne
confusion vakanhonga

monarch rangu .

Zvese zvekuti ndai mboda kurepa
Samara vaisa zviziva .

Vaito shaya kuti chiii changa
chichiitika .

Everyone waa crying emotionally .
Mukomana uya anga akandi
rarisa pamakumbo achindi pukuta

ropa.

Shame ndak funga mwana wangu
Ethan . He had much care
like this guy.

Handina kana kumboda ku reporter
nyaya iyi nekuti yaizo
sungirira inini attempted rape and
assault Samara

ndakamurova mbama remember
Biggie ndikamurova
mudumbu .

Zvaizo tondi kanganisira basa rangu.
Takasvika pa surgery pa doctor vaya
vakatora wheel chair

ndikapushwa na Tsano Samuel
mudzimai wavo akana mata
mufunga .

I vividly remember the words . Hanzi
Mwari ndino namatira
runyararo pamhuri yekwa Boka ne
mukuwasha wavo Nathan .

Zvese zvakaitika zvine chirevo . All
things wrks together for
good .

Runyararo nekuregererana baba
ndakumbira . Hakuna mhosva
inotongwa nezvi bhakera dzorai
moyo yehasha baba .



Muranda rume wenyu muporesei
vakati amen .

Munhu wese aka ngoti amen hapana
anga akazvi tarisira
nekuti .

Ambuya vangu vakango tanga
kunamata from nowhere .

Vairatidza kubati kana .

Ndakarapwa ndikaiswa pa drip . I was
admitted tsano Samuel
vakabuda vakadzoka vandi tengera
chikafu .

Ndaka mboramba kudya vaka
ndimanikidza ndai nyarawo sei.



Ndakazo buritswa the next day face
yanga yaserera ndakaiswa
ma bandages .

Musoro ndiwo waindi tema asi
zvKanga zvava nane azvo.

Tsano Samuel vakauya the next day
na Samara na tsano Swiiz
kuzo ndiona ne that other guy.

Hapana zvava kambo taura that other
guy ndiye akanditi hw
are u feeling .

Ndikati haaa much better Samara
abuda misodzi akandi tarisa
. Ndakapedzisira natarisa kuside

baba vake vakango ramba

vakandi tarisa .

Kuto shaya kuziva kuti vaifungei.

Vakabva vabuda panze .

Ndakanzwa vachiti Samara endai kaa
muno teng a ma fruits na

Jayson .

Hoo ndozita rake . Vakabuda vakano
tenga ma fruits Jayson

na Samara .

Ndakabva ndanzi ndiende ku
reception ndino signer for dis
charge.

Ndakasimuka ndikashaya balance

ndakuda kudonha .

Baba Samara vakabva vandi bata .

Hana yangu yakarova

ndikati ndakurohwa .

Kana tsano Samauel vanga vavhura
ziso pakamhanya tsano

Swiiz kuno ndibata .

Ambuya vangu vakasekerera panda
kanga ndakabatwa na

tsano Swiiz vachi ndibatsira kufamba
kuenda ku reception .

Ini ndaitya kuti tikabva pane vanhu
ndogona kungo pushirwa

pasi ndikadonha .

Takasvika ku reception ndisina
kupushirwa pasi .

Bill rainzi ranga rabhadharwa na
Biggie .

Haaa kune vanhu vane moyo yavo
sure .

Mhuri yese yakandi perekedza kuend
neni kundi siya kumba .

Vakasvika vachi raira aunt mapiro
avai zondiiita mapiritsi .

Chikafu ndakanga ndatengerwa ne
ma fruits .

Ndakasiya ndanamatirwa na Ambuya
vangu . They said their

goodbyes .

Uyuwo Jayson wacho ayiiita chikudo
na mainini Samara .

Ndakaseka zvaiitwa zvacho. Ndai
vaona mu passage vachi
bvutirana phone .

Ndakangonzwa Jayson achiti handidi
mukadzi ane nharo .

Ndino kuramba ndipe phone yangu.

Iye Samara ayiti nhai Jojo mudiwa
wangu wakandi gumbura
uchiti ucha ndiroora wakandi nyepera

.

Hezvo Jossy akufona . Ndaka tombo

seka zvangu ndka

varairwa.

Ndainzwa kusunguka mumoyo
mangu mufunge .

Kunzwa kuti ndatura mutoro. I never
felt anything for Samara
since zuva randa ziva kuti ndi mainini.

Kana zvaaaita chikudo nemukomana
iyeye Jayson .kana kuto
mbonzwa jealousy ndaito nakidzwa
nezva vaiita .

They said their goodbyes

Vakati vaizo uya kuzondiona the next
day .

Takasara na aunt paya ndika
dziisirwa chikafu chandanga
ndatengerwa nana tsano .

Ndakambotya kuti pamwe ndaiisirwa
poison .

But hapana pavaiisa poison vosiya
vapa aunt kuti ndidye .

Zvaizo ngozivikanwa ndakadya
zvangu .

Ndoku pihwa mapiritsi angu
ndikamwa .

Aunt was kuma 40yrs ikoko.

Pavaka ndipa mvura yekumwa
mapiritsi. Vakudzo kera

kukitchen ne cup.

Ndaka varairwa ndakava tarisa vachi
famba kuenda ku kitchen.

Hedeee vanga vane time almost
15yrs vachi shanda pamba

pangu. kubva zvarega Biggie basa
nemudzimai wake.

Asi musi uyu ndakato tanga kuona
kuti aunt vane big bums .

Kozva vano donhedza musika nhaimi.

Vakabva vadzoka vakati vave kuenda
kuno rara cause vaive ne
room ku cottage.

Ndikati aaa makundi siya ndega .

Huyai tione tv vakati vaneta
vaida kunorara.

Ndakanzwa kuita lonely nhai ndikati
aa rarai muroom ma

Ethan umo .

Ndiri kutya kuti ndozonzwa pain
husiku .

Zvimanzi muno fona kana manzwa
marwadzo handi dzime
fone.

Vakabva vabuda hezvo ko zvandanga
ndakuita kunge
ndakunzwa kuda aunt nhaimi.

Ndaka sara ndaka gara zvangu



pasofa .

Picture yaaunt vachifamba ndiyo
yaiuya mumu soro mangu.

Ndakazo batwa nehope ndiri pasofa.
Kurota ndichi chata na
aunt Samara nemukomana uya
Jayson anenge aiva ne mutwin
vari ma best pamuchato .

Tsanao Swiiz vari M C Ethan achifara
achiti aunt munhu ane
moyo wakanaka apa makazvi wanira
Daddy.

Patanga takuenda ku honey moon
aunt ndipo pavai ndimutsa

vachiti Endai muno geza kumeso
mudye porridge mumwe
mapiritsi.

Aaaa hope dzekurohwa na tsano ma
1 unorota zvemu firimu .

Yoo takagara almost a week the
Boka family and Biggie
vachiuya kuzo ndiona .

Ethan ayiti ayiwuya monthend . Aunt
ndanga ndakunzwa
kuvada mufunge . Kuvada zveku
tovaita my Queen ini ndiri King

.

But kuti ndisvitse shoko manje . Aunt



respected me like her
Father (Nyarai) was her name .
Bt hey Nyarai ndod iwewe ndai daro
zvangu neche mumoyo
achiti mamuka sei baba .
Ndikati zviku pera manje manje
ndakukanda pakitchen wakuti
mamuka sei honey . . .
The Boka family yakazoti yaida
kuenda neni kumusha kwavo .
Handina kuramba zvangu
You are so hard on yourself take a
moment sit Back . Marvel at
ur life , the grief that soften you. The

heartache that wisened
you the suffering that strengthen you.
Despite everything you
still grow Be proud of this .

Tari loves you Nyarai adiwa nababa
Ethan . Kkkk hava chaita
zve love yemusoja . Yechi military
force .

Kutonzwa kunyara kuudza aunt kuti
vano vada . Hedeeeeee
people change nhai .

Lets meet next chapter . Toita
season 2 here or toperera
pachapter 50.



[8/24, 22:33] VaDeny: engwa Kwema
Novel Muina Swiiz

[06/10, 13:26] Tari Wekwa BAKASA:
[06/10, 05:23] Tari Wekwa

BAKASA: [05/10, 15:43] Tari Wekwa
BAKASA: Tari wekwa

Bakasa

+27736348651

Ndoda iwewe

Chapter 50

The most important thing is to enjoy
your life to be happy its
all that matters.

Ethan



Ndakazo fara kunzwa kuti the Boka family has decided to give my father . A second chance and also they where going to look for hama dzana sekuru Samuel dzakapamba pfumi.

So I was suppose to there . Samara was also happy kuwana baba vake . My Daddy was no longer obsessive with mhamha Samara .

Ehe mazvinzwa ndimai vangu kaaa. Pane photo yanda katorwa me Jayson Jayden and Samara . Tiri

pa airport ndakudzo kera

Jayden also achidzokerawo.

It was a very beautiful picture I made
it my screen saver on my
phone.

Jadah was in my office the day I
started wrk ndabva
kuzimbabwe .

He saw the photo pakarira phone
yangu . Hanzi aaa my
brothers do you know them.

Ndikati yes I was with them ku
Zimbabwe yoo u guys you look
alike shame.

She ask me kuti who is that beautiful lady wamanga makaita

ku sangweja pakati kudaro kuita
kunge magarine pachingwa .

Ndaka seka ini. Zvikanzi na Jadah
aaa musikana wacho uyu
anoto ratidza kuti pane basa .

Pozi yacho ayasi. I she ur girl friend
hmmm but makada
kufanana some how.

Thats when I tell her the story kuti
Samara ndiye azivana

nehanzvadzi dzako Jadah.

Hanzi na Jadah saka Samara

musikana wa Jayden .

Huluuuuuuu heleeeeeee hanzvadzi
yangu yakazvi batira apa.

Ndikati aaa i thought kuti its Jayson
kaa. Zvikanzi hayiwawo

Jayson ane musikana wake kare uyo
anonzi Jossy .

Tarisa uwone the way Jayden was
holding Samara

pamupikicha apa iwe . Paita rudo apa
ndaka seka zvangu.

Zvikanzi ndipe mupikicha ndisendere
amai vangu chihera
vanotyira Jayden kuti angaita

ngochani .

Ndakati really seriously . Zvikanzi ehe
its been rongo rongo
ongo(long,long,long) tayimu asina
musikana Jayden .

Takaseka zvedu and it makes sense
Jayson ayito tamba zvake
chiramu na Samara .

I even said Jadah mind you Samara
is my mother wooo. If
your brother do anything to break her
heart.

Kana musati mambonzwa kuti pane
mwana . Anorwira shanje

kuna mai vake . I will be the first one .

Jadah said dnt worry Samara ndiye
angato kanye brother

yangu. Not the other way round .

Tanga takuwirirana na Jadah like
brother and sister kwanga

kwango sara a few months kuti
aroorwe na Keith wake .

When she got married ayizo mover
kuno gara na hubby wake

so I was going to be the manager .

Pabasa apa which means more
money plus it was a promotion

kaaa . Kana Mwari vozarura magonhi

hakuna mumwe munhu
zvee anga pfiga hamen alleluya .
Vakaimba zvavo mai
Charamba.

Hedeeee ndine latest news kaaaaa
nhai varanda vashe.

Mee and Hezel Mukumba takaita
kunyura murudo . Love love
love chaiyo. Eheee Hezel friend ya
Mhamha Samara .

Im planning to marry her soon .
Ndoda iwewe Hezel.

Jayden

Musi wandakanza kuti kwaita

hondo yeku Iran na Jayson .

Ndaito funga kuti pamwe asvitsa
mashoko erudo kaaa kuna

Samara .

Vaka sawirirana panda kazonzwa kuti
mudhara

wake ndiye anga arova mr Nathan .

Ndakaita kutura befu hameno
kakusununguka kanda kanzwa.

Kana zvekuyi heee Im going to cut
communication na Samara .

Zvanda itaura mumoyo mangu
hayiwa ndakatoona kuti
ndokunonzi kuzvinyepera hayiwawo

hangu.

Ndaingo swera ndichi mufunga ndiri
kubasa . Especially time
yandai svika kumba.

Kwakaita manyama amire nerongo
mongo zivawo kaa kuti
mumba me boys kaaa ndeimwe iya
iya .

Ndaitoti neche mumoyo dai Samara
aripo Miss smart wai
wana mumba muri sparkling clean .
Hembe dzaka bviro
ayiniwa dzese .

Kana Trey akazo nditi haaa shaaa dai

usina kusiya Samara

achienda .

Dai wakabva wango kanda pakitchen .

Ndo vakadzi manje vaye

kwete tuma American twandiswero
manyisana natwo muno.

Tuchingoda kudya mari yangu kunge
mushonga wemusana .

Hayiwa kubva panda kaona Samara
ndikambo tsvitsa shoko

wandi nyepera kuti ihanzvadzi yako
paya .

Ndaiti kaa ndikaita zvechi nigger
mwana anodyira haa shaa

ndakabva ndanzi vanhu vanoda
kuzviita vepa high high

vachitaura zvi language zvakadaro
daro vano ndimara .

Ndakabva ndato chinja hunhu. Asi
iwewe Jayden hauite sure .

Waingo nditarisa ndichi rasika kudaro.

Kana kumbo nditsiurawo haaa
usadora iwewe uri hama yangu
mhani.

Ndika muti shaa wamurume mukuru
iwewe kuwa nikwa ndoita
sendoda kuku controller hazvi bude .

Zvoda kuzvidzora wega sezwawita

apa its ur own decision.

Ndakazo enda zvangu kunorara na
Trey tanga taku wirirana
nekuti chihunhu chake chechi nigger
and gangster anga arasira
kure uko .

I called Samara ayingo pindura ma 1
word answer ndikazoti
ndipe nditaure na mudhara wako.

Ndakataura navo hasha dzaiva kurira .
Ndo hunhu hwaive na
Samara hasha ayive nadzo asi
ayiendza kudzi vhara nekuda
kugara akanyarara .

Zvino neni na Jayson haaimbo nyarara . Taito denha chete kusvika ataura .

Baba Samara ndakango vati dnt react when you are angry or emotionally about something.

Rather take a walk or go to a quiet place . Nekuti u will do something u will regret .

He just said thanks Jayden chitaura nemumwe wako uyu.

Samara anenge ayiramba kutaura paphone . Cause ndakazonzwa baba vake vakuti iwe



taura nemukuwasha wangu

apa ndisati ndakutova .

Akangoti hello ndikati hedeeeeee
maku vhaira kaaa nekuti mana

Daddy venyu.

Isu hamu chatodi kutaura nesu .

Makaoma asikana

Ndakabva ndatanga zvangu
kumuimbira song ya Chioniso

Maraire .

Wandirasa wandirasa wandirasawo.

Zvikanzi na Samara vano Nyaudza
kunge nhengure handi

kendenge mambo.

Ndakazo muti do you still want me to
come or u are ok na
Jayden.

Hanzi eee kana musingade kuuya
muno ngobuda pachena .

Tobva taudza achihera ur mother kuti
vasatenge ticket .

Yooo saka Samara akanzwa mai
vangu pavai taura zvekuti
vachandi tengera ticket.

Haya she might have been spying
around aaa.

Ndakamuti pliz dnt tell my mother
you know her achihera

vanotanga kundi fudza .

Yaaa Hameno ka joy kandainzwa
sooi kana ndichi taura

naSamara .

Pfungwa dzangu dzaiita kuzorora .
Imi am I having feeling for
Samara .

Jayson

Ndakazo taura na amai vangu
achihera vachiti vatenga ticket
ra Jayden .

Kkkkk ndakaseka zvangu hedeeee .
Ndikati kuna Samara ur
husband is coming kaaa



akatengerwa ticket na Amwene vako
Achihera.

Zvikanzi na Samara hezvo asi iwewe
hauchandida wakuda
kundipa Jayden .

Hayiwa Jayden ano tarisa munhu
zvekuti uno shaya peace.

Kana mati ari kuuya ndakutombo
tama ndozo dzoka ayenda .

Taitongo seka zvedu ndipo pakafona
Jossy .

Saka ndai ignore phone panda kaona
iri # ya Jossy . Anga andi
bhowa kuno taura kuna Achihera kuti

takasiyana iye ariye
akandi ramba . Nxaaaa mhani apa
taive kumba kwababa Ethan
mu passage .

Saka Samara akabva ayiwaka
babamunini Furanzisi dairai
Nhare mbozha yenyu.

Yairamba ichirira ndichi cutter saka
Samara akabva ati ndikuda
kudaira ndimuudze iye Jossy iye kuti
hausi kuda kutaura naye
saka uri kukata phone.

Maiweee ndakaziva kuti akaudzwa
izvozvo anobva amhanya

kuna Achihera ndika swera ndoitwa zvaiitwa Jayden .

Zvekutengerwa ticket . Saka pakabvutwa phone na Samara

takatanga kumhanyisana mumba mevanhu .

Im sure baba Ethan vaitiona cause Sofa ravanga vakagara ranga raka tarisa mu passage mataita chikudo.

Ndakato mutorera phone ndikati handidi mukadzi akangwarisa

. Iwe muroora wa Achihera .

She said wandiramba a few minutes

ago apa wani. Ndikati
kana Jayden mwana waAchihera
kaaa wavari kutengera ticket
awuye kuzoona muroora wavo.

Maiweee Samara akaseka kuita
kupwatika chaiko. Hanzi
wooooo woooo Mr match maker me
and Jayden . 6 na 9 hati
tombo enderane yoweeeeee .

Ndisiyei zvangu ndidyiwe neziso ra
Jayden risinga nyare . Bodo
tajamuka ndinga toda hangu iwewe
ndoita mainini va Jossy
iwe woita barika .

Iye America naAchihera ini South Africa kaa nechibaba .

Picture it ? Jayden ndichamutsvagira musikana .

Ndakaseka zvangu ini. Samara ayi satombo ratidza to be intrested in Jayden .

Hmmmm kuti ane mukomana wake kare here . Ndaifunga hangu ndaka mutarisa . Asi mukomana wacho watisinga ratidzwewo here haiyiawo .

Aka ndiko kabhebhi kemupfanha wangu Jayden .

Ndato taura soo handidi kupikiswa .

Pakazonzi the Family was suppose to go Ku Madziva ku Gora uko pa weekend . That weekend Jayden na Ethan vanenge vasvika .

Taigara kumba kwa Biggi tese they had a big house .

Ini ndaida kuno gara hangu kumba kwedu ku Gunhill asi baba

Samara convince me to stay for the sake of Samara saka

ndaingono dongorera aunt ndodzoka zvangu

Takazo ndomirira Jayden ku airport
na Samara hanzi na baba

Samara endai muri 2 kuno tora
mukuwasha wangu .

Hati ngaende musha wese.

Kkkkkk Baba Samara vaive tsotsi
aaa . Jayden vaida kuti ayite
mukuwasha wavo vakamu farira .

Zvino ka Samara ndiko kaizoti Daddy
mukuwasha wekuita
seiko handisati ndakuda kuroorwa ini
besides Jayden is my
brother.

Zvikanzi nababa vacho keep telling

yourself that my daughter

..

Kana neni ndakapedzisira ndaseka .

Tiri mumota kuenda ku airport
Samara anga ari ziii .

Ndikati makutya kaaa kuona chibaba
hedeeeeee gore rino

tichaonerera. Vamwe vachi kiswa pa
airport.....

You may loose people you love . You
may loose things you
had but nomatter what never loose
yourself

Tari loves you nhai sorry nekunonoka

kuunza chapter been
busy . Kkkkkku airport uko Samara
Jayden Jayson hameno.

Lets meet in season 2 kaa tinzwe kuti
chiii chakaitika ku
airport

....



Edit with WPS Office